

# CONTACT

The Phoenix Project: A LIGHT IN EVERY MIND!

“YE SHALL KNOW THE TRUTH AND THE TRUTH SHALL MAKE YOU MAD!”  
“NOW THAT YOU’RE MAD, LET’S FIX IT!”

VOLUME 19, NUMBER 9

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 3.00

JANUARY 20, 1998

# Does A Definite “Jewish” World Program Exist? Let The Evidence Speak For Itself

*Editor’s note: This is a continuation of information from automaker Henry Ford’s newspaper called the DEARBORN INDEPENDENT, 1920-22, which began in last week’s CONTACT and left you hanging on page 43 therein. It should be obvious from this outlay why Ford “acquired” the reputation which plagued his later years, due to his boldness in presenting this subject matter to a very uninformed public. That the subject requires attention, again, at this time, should also be obvious as the sabre-rattling continues to escalate in the Middle East and the banksters (banking gangsters) continue their takeover of the world economies. Henry Ford was already alarmed about this situation in the 1920s.*

1/12/98 #3 HATONN

## *BIRTHING THE PHOENIX*

[QUOTING, Part 3:]

### DOES A DEFINITE JEWISH WORLD PROGRAM EXIST? (VIII)

*In all the explanations of anti-Jewish feeling which modern Jewish spokesmen make, these three alleged causes are commonly given—these three (Please see Does A Definite “Jewish” World Program Exist? p.9)*

## INSIDE THIS ISSUE

The News Desk, p.2

Much-Asked-For New Release!

*Wisdom Of The Rays: The Masters Teach*, p.5

Sananda: Balance Shall Be Restored Upon The Earth! p.6

A New River, Arizona, Update And

Frances Barwood Announcement, p.8

*Facts Are Facts* From One “Jew” To Another—

Long Buried Truth *Must* Be Revealed, p.30

Another Reminder Of Who *Are* The Enemy, p.53

Harold Wallace Rosenthal Eye Opening Interview, 1978, p.56

George Washington’s Farewell Address

To The People Of The United States, p.79

TOTAL PAID SUBSCRIPTIONS: 1127

### CONTACT

P.O. Box 27800

Las Vegas, NV 89126

**The Blank Boxes Within  
Some Of The Articles Are  
Paste-ups Of Pictures Or  
Cartoons. For A Complete  
Copy Of CONTACT, Or To  
Subscribe, Call:**

**1-800-800-5565**

# The News Desk

1/17/98 DR. AL OVERHOLT

TEXAS COURT RULING—  
A SETBACK FOR  
NWO GLOBALISM,  
A BOOST FOR  
NATIONAL SOVEREIGNTY

From the INTERNET, courtesy Candace, 1/5/98: [quoting]

“One man’s trash is another man’s treasure,” goes an old saw.

“One man’s triumph is another man’s tragedy,” could apply to today’s *New York Times* editorial, “An International Fugitive Goes Free” (1/05/98).

For Mr. Elizaphan Ntakirutimana, a Rwandan Hutu priest accused (not convicted!) of war crimes; for the *U.S. Constitution*, for national sovereignty, for individual liberty and for a rule of law, the decision by the Texas Federal magistrate judge, Marcel Notzon, that the priest may NOT be extradited to the United Nations’ War Crimes Tribunal in The Hague was a triumph. For the *New York Times* editors, the judge’s ruling was a tragedy. Why? Because the Texas court’s decision is a setback for the New World Order globalists, like the *New York Times*, who have been attempting to make “an end around play”, to borrow a football expression, around the *U.S. Constitution*. No wonder the *New York Times* editorial screamed like a stuck pig, calling the judge’s Dec. 17 ruling “mistaken”, and his reasoning “faulty”.

Meanwhile, the judge released Mr. Ntakirutimana, ruling that there was no constitutional basis to turn him over to the International Criminal Tribunal for Rwanda. Judge Notzon also questioned the validity of evidence against Mr. Ntakirutimana.

The Rwanda and Bosnia tribunals were created by a U.N. Security Council resolution. Judge Notzon said that the law which Congress passed in 1996, authorizing the U.S. to turn over fugitives to the international tribunals for Rwanda and Bosnia, was unconstitutional because the U.S. has no extradition treaty with the tribunals.

In other words, the judge’s decision repudiates the superiority of the *United Nations Charter* and its resolutions over the *U.S. Constitution*. Chalk up one small victory for national sovereignty, and a first legal defeat for supranational globalism.

“It would be tragic if the United States, which has played such a crucial role in the creation and support of the tribunals for Rwanda and Bosnia, does not honor the obligations to turn over fugitives that it has urged on others,” the *New York Times* whined.

Tragic? Hardly. It is a victory for national sovereignty, for individual liberty and for a rule of law. Let us hope that the days of the lynch mob-style trials by the NWO media editors, or by the U.N. “kangaroo courts”, may be numbered.

[We’ve also sent today the above text as a

## Editorial Policy

Opinions of the *CONTACT* contributors are their own and do not necessarily reflect those of the *CONTACT* staff or management.

letter to the editor of the *New York Times*].

Bob Djurdjevic, TRUTH IN MEDIA, Phoenix, Arizona, e-mail: <bobj@djurdjevic.com> [End quoting]

It only takes enough people to say “I’m Mad As Hell And I’m Not Going To Take It Any More” to stop this nonsense.

There are less than 3% of the population who are doing this to the other 97%. **When will enough of us WAKE UP??**

## THE JUDAS ECONOMY

From the INTERNET, *Conspiracy Nation* [CN], Vol. 11 Num. 63: [quoting]

Much goes on, behind-the-scenes. For example, in 1909, Senator Nelson Aldrich owned a luxurious railroad car. That railroad car was kindly loaned to powerhouse bankers, who used it to travel in style to Jekyll Island, Georgia. There, they secretly plotted what became the Federal Reserve. (The “Federal” Reserve is **not** federal; it is a private bank. That means that its private owners make a profit on it.) Senator Aldrich’s daughter, Abby, married John D. Rockefeller, Jr. Their grandson, Nelson Aldrich Rockefeller, was **appointed** as vice President by then-President Gerald Ford.

Later, Ford was almost killed in several attempted assassinations.

Paul Warburg was an agent of the Rothschild family, supreme bankers of the world. He married Nina Loeb, of the Loeb’s of Kuhn, Loeb, & Co.

Felix Warburg, Paul Warburg’s brother, was also a Rothschild agent. He married Frieda Schiff, daughter of Jacob Schiff, head of Kuhn, Loeb, & Co. (Jacob Schiff later gave \$20 million in support of the Bolsheviks. See *CN* 3.34 & *CN* 3.78.) [1]

Robert Rubin was a high-level employee of Kuhn-Loeb, until he left to become President Bill Clinton’s Treasury Secretary. Rubin chairs the Working Group on Financial Markets, whose members include Alan Greenspan, Federal Reserve chief, Arthur Levitt, Jr., head of the Securities and Exchange Commission, Brooksley Born, chair of the Commodity Futures Trading Commission, and Lawrence Summers, Under Secretary of the Treasury. They are tasked with intervening in and preventing any stock market collapse.

The Federal Reserve’s job is to pump money into the system. Privately, the surreal stock market high is seen as “too big to fail”, the same way banks such as Continental have been seen, and how the South Korean economy is now viewed by some. [2]

(When workers are laid off, that’s “the great free market”. But when big investors stand to lose money, such as recently, in Mexico, then it’s “too big to fail”.)

The question has arisen in past issues of *Conspiracy Nation* as to “who owns Clinton, Rockefellers or Rothschilds?” Tracing the genealogy of Kuhn-Loeb, we see he is a Rothschild pawn. So with ex-Kuhn-Loebite Rubin now chief financial adviser to Clinton, it seems Bill Clinton is a Rothschild stooge. Rubin occupies the same essential position as did “Colonel” Edward Mandel House, alter-ego to President Woodrow Wilson. Both basically have served as messenger boys between bankers and the President.

So you can bet that behind pabulum news stories about “Good-bye Seinfeld”, “Jon Benét Ramsey 1 Year Later”, and “Nightly El Nino Guesses”, there are things being planned behind-the-scenes.

Recent events in Switzerland point to its currency, the last pegged to gold, as about to become unchained. An article in *New American* magazine suggests that lurking behind recent outrage over Jewish Holocaust-era gold hidden in Swiss banks is a subtle plan. The mass media manipulators have not suddenly become conscience stricken about victims of the Holocaust, horrible as that was. Rather, it is a cloak for undermining Swiss independence. The Swiss franc stands as the last impediment to the worldwide debauching of currencies now in progress. The Swiss money, at present, is a roadblock to the planned world banking monopoly. The master plan, now in high gear, is “the establishment of a **world** central bank which could create a common paper money for all nations and then require them to inflate together at the same rate.” [3]

In 1997, in the U.S., personal bankruptcies soared to 1 million. Prevalent opinion is that this number will double, to 2 million, in 1998. Some might think, “Well, I am skilled labor. I am immune.” But reports floating around now suggest that even skilled labor in the U.S. is headed for trouble. Under a benign nomenclature, talking heads are spewing noise about a coming worldwide redistribution of wealth. It sounds so nice on the surface, how “emerging nations” will soon be narrowing the gap in wealth between themselves and the First World nations. But what this translates to is the farming out of jobs requiring specialized skills to workers in the Third World. Just as work has been globalized for unskilled labor, it is on the verge of being globalized for skilled labor. And this will be especially feasible, say some, since the product of skilled labor can often be easily distributed worldwide. How hard is it, for example, to send a programmer’s code from India to America? Is it really necessary for the programmer to be in America? The programmer would cost less in India.

It is being called *The Judas Economy*, the title of a book just published by an editor at *Business Week* magazine. The global corporations profit from the labor of the producers they employ, but rather than reward these workers for their contribution to corporate wealth, the corporations (Judas) throw them out in the street and hire cheaper-costing Third World employees. This will benefit the “bottom line” and short-term corporate profits.

The author of the book, *The Judas Economy*, was interviewed on the Pacifica Radio network (12/26/97). Unfortunately, for **some reason**, the broadcast was halted in my local reception area. I checked the Pacifica archive on Internet, but as of yet a synopsis of the story has not been posted there. (You might be able to get it on Real Audio.) *Conspiracy Nation* will keep monitoring the situation. If readers have further info on the subject, please forward to <bigred@shout.net>.

[1] ...*And The Truth Shall Set You Free* by David Icke. ISBN: 0-9526147-1-5.

[2] *Rubin Rigs, Roils Wall Street Markets*, by Warren Hough. *The Spotlight*, 11/3/97.

[3] *Good-Bye Gold* by Jane H. Ingraham, *The New American*, 10/13/97. [End quoting]

There isn’t any part of the economy that these thugs don’t control. **Are we going to just sit and take it or??—without any violence, PLEASE!**

### MYSTERY ILLNESS SWEEPING AREA HOSPITALS

From the INTERNET, 1/7/98: [quoting]

Emergency-room patients overflowed into the hallways at West Jersey Hospital in Berlin, N.J., yesterday, and ambulance cases were temporarily diverted to other institutions as a wave of mystery respiratory illnesses swept the area. In the ER at the Hospital of the University of Pennsylvania, patient visits since around Christmas, a busy time anyway, have risen “about 25 percent”, largely due to the respiratory malady making the rounds, said attending physician Dr. Iris Reyes.

Children’s Hospital of Philadelphia reported occupancy at 89 percent, compared with an average of 76 percent, mostly respiratory-related cases of pneumonia, bronchial problems and asthma, a spokeswoman said yesterday. And the Philadelphia Fire Department reported seven to 10 hospitals a day over the past few days have asked fire rescue to temporarily divert ambulance cases to other institutions.

The mystery illness has not reached epidemic proportions, but shows no signs of abating, said Dr. Herbert Patrick, of Thomas Jefferson University. “We know what it’s not, but we don’t know what it is,” or where it came from, said Patrick, an expert in respiratory illnesses. One thing doctors do know is that it’s not the flu—although, like influenza, it’s spread by droplets expelled by coughing or sneezing. Influenza is caused by a virus, and viruses don’t respond to antibiotics. But this respiratory infection does respond to the antibiotic erythromycin, Patrick said. He said the illness appears to be caused by organisms that are “neither bacteria nor virus”. They are called atypical organisms. A possible culprit could be chlamydia, he said. But the infecting agent is “very hard to culture”, or grow in a laboratory after a specimen has been taken from an infected person, so researchers have not been able to identify it for sure. “This is a very unusual outbreak, with an unusual clustering of respiratory symptoms,” Patrick said. They include sore throat, cough, difficulty breathing and chest pains—but not the muscle aches of the flu. The illness also is more short-lived than flu, which takes seven to 10 days to clear up. It usually lasts less than three to four days, Patrick said. However, patients, still recuperating, are left vulnerable to a second infection, a more common wintertime affliction caused by bacteria. Healthy people recover easily, but for those with chronic illnesses, such as heart or kidney disease, or emphysema, the respiratory infection is “double trouble”, Patrick said. Patients often must be hospitalized.

West Jersey Hospital has gotten so crowded over the past few days, said Dr. Rick Ludwin, chief of emergency medicine, “patients have been overflowing into the hallways and double-bunked at times, admitted but waiting to go upstairs”. He said nearby hospitals also have been crowded and have been forced intermittently to ask ambulance crews to pass them by. [End quoting]

The main news media are not reporting the tremendous numbers of people who have been or are sick. How many people do you know who have **NOT** been sick within the last several months?? That should tell you that there is a **coverup!**

### NO-GRIND DENTAL BRIDGE

[Editor’s note: The following is about Dr. Ron Carlson—a friend and colleague from Hawaii—who visits us several times a year and helps in supporting our efforts. We are happy to see him get this well-deserved publicity. Note that Dr. Overholt, who compiles *The News Desk*, is a retired dentist.]

From *POPULAR MECHANICS* magazine, February 1998: [quoting]

teeth picture

HONOLULU—A plastic that behaves like putty until it is exposed to light promises to take the tooth-grinding out of dental bridgework.

Traditional bridgework requires several uncomfortable sessions in the dentist’s chair. Patients of Ronald S. Carlson, a dentist who practices here, typically flash their new pearly whites after a less-than-2-hour visit.

The speedy new bridges are made possible by a polymer-resin composite embedded with microscopic chips of silica, explains Carlson. Fresh from the container, the material is soft. Exposed to a bright blue light, it cures tooth-hard.

Instead of grinding down healthy teeth to anchor the bridge, Carlson chemically etches the surface enamel of adjacent teeth. The replacement tooth is placed in position and fused to the adjacent teeth with resin. Finally, the hardening blue light bonds the artificial tooth to the surface of its two companions.

The whole procedure takes less than 2 hours. Even better, it’s painless, so it can all be done without anesthesia. [End quoting]

Seems to me that Dr. Ron will be flooded with patients with this international publicity.

I want to compliment him for all of his time and effort he put into the researching of this new procedure to benefit humanity.

### CLINTON OFFERS \$22 BILLION DAY-CARE PLAN

From *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, 1/8/98: [quoting]

Insisting parents should not have to choose between their jobs and their children, President Clinton on Wednesday proposed what he called a record investment in child care: \$22 billion to make care more affordable, accessible and safe.

“There is no more important job than raising a child,” Clinton said. But as more and more parents work out of choice or necessity, he lamented the nation has failed to help them.

“We know the government cannot raise or love a child, but that is not what we’re supposed to do,” Clinton said after entering the White House East Room with a group of young children. “What the government is supposed to do is to help to create the conditions and give people the tools that will enable them to raise and love their children while successfully participating in the American workplace.”

Clinton is asking Congress for \$21.7 billion over five years—“the single largest national commitment to child care in the history of the United States”—to help parents and businesses pay for care, to improve the quality of care to expand Head Start and to increase after-school care.

Child-care advocates said the proposal, if enacted, would be a breakthrough in how the nation treats working parents and their children.

[End quoting]

I certainly would expect that *CONTACT* readers can see through this one. But for any new readers, it is one the **biggest scams** ever to be set up to take control of your children and, in turn,

**control you.**

The more control they have of your children, the more they control you—think about that, very seriously!

Why does Slick Willy hate your children so much that he tries to force you to allow his pawns to inject your child with contaminated vaccines and then turn around and want to help you take care of them. See that there has to be a dastardly reason—like **government-controlled daycare workers!**

Once he has them under his control—for hours **most everyday**—they can be easily programmed into a **robotic state** or **even worse**.

Also, remember something else: **many child-care centers are already tied in with child abuse and sexual activities of satanic groups.**

**BEWARE!! BEWARE!!**—of anything the government says they are going to do to **HELP YOU. That’s another oxymoron statement in this day and age!!**

### PROPOSAL TO TEST DRUGS IN CHILDREN MEETS RESISTANCE

#### ETHICAL CONCERNS RAISED

Citing Cost and Safety Issues,  
Makers of Medicines  
Fight Plan Offered by Clinton.

From *THE NEW YORK TIMES*, 11/30/97: [quoting]

Fierce disputes have erupted over a proposal by President Clinton that would require drug companies to test their products in children before putting new medicines on the market.

Mr. Clinton says such studies will improve health care for children by helping doctors assess the safety and determine the proper doses of drugs that are used to treat children.

But drug companies say the President’s proposal will needlessly put thousands of children at risk. And these companies contend that the government has no legal authority to make them

conduct such studies.

When Mr. Clinton announced his proposal on Aug. 13, it seemed politically irresistible. But it is proving much more complicated than expected, and Federal officials now acknowledge that the testing of drugs in children raises ethical questions not found in clinical trials with adults. [End quoting]

Again, we have Clinton worried silly about our children. **He wants our children to be properly conditioned for the New World Order**

### PITCH MAN

#### *NOW BRINKLEY GIVES A WORD FROM SPONSOR*

From *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, 1/5/98: [quoting]

Veteran newsman David Brinkley returned to ABC's Sunday-morning lineup, not as a guest or a commentator on the show that he hosted for 15 years, but as spokesman for a program sponsor.

During the broadcast ABC's *This Week*, Brinkley, 77, was featured in several new commercial spots by agribusiness giant Archer Daniels Midland, one of the world's largest companies. The advertisements feature a poised Brinkley bringing viewers reports from the world of food development.

"I will still speak straight and true [*REALLY?? I don't think he knows any longer what that is.*]. I'll never change that," said Brinkley, speaking to live camera. "But now I will bring you information about food, the environment, agriculture—issues of importance to the American people and the world."

Brinkley's shift comes just a few months after he retired from a 54-year broadcasting career. [End quoting]

He has always misled us. If he had told the truth he would never have kept his job.

If he spoke truth he would never compromise himself with Archer Daniels Midland as a sponsor. **They won't tolerate someone telling the truth about agriculture—or much else!!**

### THE BRAINLESS TAXMAN

From *THE FREE AMERICAN*, January 1998: [quoting]

Mrs. CHENOWETH [*House of Rep.*]: Madam Speaker, it is not often that I bring a whole lot of levity to this House, but sometimes we have to make sure we maintain our sense of humor in order to make sure we maintain our focus.

Madam Speaker, this is Halloween and there will be many scary stories that are told today. One of the scariest stories that I heard that I remember when I was a child was the tale of the headless horseman. But in keeping with that theme today, let me tell you a true story. I call it the tale of the brainless taxman. As I said, this is really a true story and it involves one of my constituents.

My constituent, a respected Idaho jurist named Robert Huntley, carefully paid his taxes every year and when I said he is a respected Idaho jurist, he is a former justice of the Idaho Supreme Court. He is a careful man. He is a law-abiding man. He thought that he was safe, by paying his estimated taxes as required, from the clutches of the brainless taxman. But last year he made a mistake. The good judge underpaid his taxes by 39 cents. Out of nearly \$75,000, the good judge underpaid

his taxes by 39 cents.

Now, that is an error of about one two-hundred-thousandths of the tax burden. It is also less than one-half dollar. It seems to me that it could have been rounded down to a zero, but that would have been reasonable. And the IRS is not reasonable and we all know that from the horror stories that we have heard across this Nation.

So what did the brainless taxman do in this case? Well, he pointed a bony finger in the direction of the judge and told him that he owes 39 cents in back taxes plus \$123.71 in penalties plus 1 cent in interest on this egregiously delinquent bill.

Now, Madam Speaker, the brainless taxman assessed penalty and interest of 123.71 for an error of 39 cents on former justice Robert Huntley.

In case you are wondering, in order to calculate 39 cents as a percentage of his bill, you have to go back six decimal places. No wonder Americans are scared to death of the brainless taxman. Madam speaker, let us drive a stake through the heart of this monster once and for all. Let us not just wound him, let us drive a stake through the heart of this monster. —Hon. Helen Chenoweth [End quoting]

I'm partially playing into the IRS' game by publicizing this, but the public needs to know about their dastardly games even if enough don't have the guts to stand up against their slavemasters. **Ignorance is not bliss!!**

### LAWRENCE AND THE 'SWISS MISCONNECTION'

From *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 1/12/98: [quoting]

More dirt is being uncovered in the background of discredited "Friend of Bill" M. Larry Lawrence.

Former U.S. ambassador to Switzerland, M. Larry Lawrence, was almost thrown out of that country as "unacceptable" shortly before he died.

Lawrence was named to the prestigious job by President Bill Clinton to reward him for his major efforts to elect Clinton to office. During his lifetime—which was characterized by deceit, fraud and double-dealing—Lawrence donated millions to the Democratic Party and raised millions from others.

Last issue (December 29, 1997), *The SPOTLIGHT* exclusively revealed Lawrence's connections to San Diego white collar crime and to San Diego's corrupt ruling circles.

When ambassador to Switzerland, Lawrence became deeply involved in the extortion attempt by Edgar Bronfman to wheedle some \$7 billion out of Swiss banks to "compensate holocaust victims".

The money was to be paid to the American Jewish Committee, of which Bronfman is chairman. Bronfman and Lawrence were to decide who received the money.

This was an audacious scam. Or it would have been, had it succeeded.

Lawrence's activities in Switzerland pursuing this endeavor were so obnoxious and "pushy" that he was summoned to the Swiss Foreign Ministry. He was told that if he did not cease his behavior he would be declared persona non grata and asked to leave.

Lawrence backed down. Shortly after, he died of leukemia.

His body was flown to Washington and, because of presidential intervention, he was buried

as a "war hero", making all veterans and patriotic Americans incensed.

Thus, another chapter in the life of an extraordinary confidence trickster is brought to light. [End quoting]

This is the man who was buried in Arlington National Cemetery through lies and deceit courtesy of that 'great' liar—President Bill Clinton.

I wouldn't get near him if I were you because he'll sell you as a slave if he can—**oops**—that's exactly what he's been doing to **all** Americans, **only most don't know it.**

Looks to me like Bill used Larry until he embarrassed him, then a little dose of quick-acting cancer was Bill's reward for all the years of service from this slave.

Bill is one the biggest believers in the throw-away society—look at all of his "friends" who have been thrown into the grave. Wouldn't you think that his "friends" would all start running?

### LEGAL PLUNDER

From *THE FREE AMERICAN*, January 1998: [quoting]

"But how is this legal plunder to be identified? Quite simply. See if the law takes from some persons what belongs to them, and gives it to other persons to whom it does not belong. See if the law benefits one citizen at the expense of another by doing what the citizen himself cannot do without committing a crime." —Frederic Bastiat—*The Law* [End quoting]

If only we citizens would abide by this.

### WAS LONG BEACH NAVAL SHIPYARD WHITE HOUSE'S CHINA PAYOFF FOR CONTRIBUTIONS?

Excerpted from *THE SPOTLIGHT*, by Mike Blair, 1/5-12/98: [quoting]

Clinton's good friends in Red China's government may get what they want despite all the negative publicity it has inspired.

...Little did anyone know that a deal had already been struck between Long Beach officials and COSCO for the Red Chinese to lease the installation. The port facility will make it easier for the Reds to get their evergrowing number of exports into the country.

As an added bonus, American taxpayers will pick up the tab of updating the port for Chinese ships.

Soon complicating the project was news that the Peking slicksters had been caught Red-handed smuggling illegal firearms into the United States.

Naturally, the question arose as to whether the Chinese could be trusted not to use the massive naval port as a smuggling center or to avoid U.S. laws and import restrictions.

It was discovered that the deal with COSCO had Bill Clinton's personal blessing to help Long Beach facilitate the deal with Peking.

Not many stories during 1997 so angered the American people as Clinton's Long Beach "deal" with the Reds. During the year it was revealed that the Red Chinese had tried to buy influence in Washington by donating to the White House and the Democratic National Committee. Some believed the Long Beach deal was connected to illegal Asian campaign contributions for Clinton in 1996. [End quoting]

COULD I LET HER GO?My daughter was off to college,  
far away from home

From *GUIDEPOSTS*, July 1996, P.O. Box 1479, Carmel, NY 10512: [quoting]

I guess I'm a typical mom with typical worries. But my fears didn't feel typical several years ago, the summer before my daughter Angi's freshman year at Penn State. I had worried myself into such a condition that I was about ready to forbid Angi to go away to school.

I was proud of my daughter. She was a responsible and sensible young woman—except, I felt, when it came to her choice of a college campus. She wanted to be close to her boyfriend, Matt, whom she had met just a year before at a church youth conference.

Matt was an exceptional young man. He had visited our home, and Angi had traveled to the Philadelphia area to spend time with him and his family. In fact, most of their relationship had been long-distance.

Now, so she could be near Matt, Angi had decided to enroll in the Penn State branch campus in Delaware County, right outside Philadelphia, rather than at any of the branch campuses closer to our home in western Pennsylvania. The campus was in an urban setting. It had no dorms, so Angi would have to live off campus and walk to classes. Where would she eat her meals? I fretted. *All to be near a boy she hardly even knows!*

"I've prayed about this, Mom," Angi insisted when I tried to talk to her about it that spring. She felt God had a plan for her and Matt. *Is this really the plan, God?* I

wondered. We had lived mostly in communities of fewer than a thousand people, where the crime rate was minimal and folks watched out for one another. I hated the thought of Angi suddenly being exposed to all the dangers we had tried to protect her from. *Show me some guidance, Lord,* I found myself praying.

It was July, and nearing time for us to make our trip to the Delaware County campus to finalize Angi's plans for the fall when suddenly there came a ray of hope. Angi had made arrangements that spring to reserve a room for the school year. When we called to tell her we were coming, the landlady explained that there had been a mix-up. "I'm so sorry, but that room is already rented," she told us sheepishly.

*Maybe this is God's way of closing the door,* I thought. Maybe we wouldn't be able to find another room in Angi's price range within safe walking distance of her classes. Maybe she could still transfer to a closer campus. I dared not say any of these things aloud, but as we made the long drive across Pennsylvania, I hoped!

When we arrived at the school, a man in the administration office gave us a list of rooms for rent in the campus area. "It's awfully late to be looking, though," he warned us.

I was feeling more hopeful than ever as Angi, her father and I went over the list in the deserted student-union snack bar. Maybe God was looking out for us after all. Angi ticked off the least expensive rooms closest to the school—there weren't a lot of them—and headed for the pay phone. At the first number she called, the owner was home and told us to come right over. The room was located in a house on Ogden Court. Driving there I thought, *Lord, it's in your hands now. I*

*know she loves Matt, but I just want to keep my daughter safe.*

I was noting to myself that the neighborhood didn't seem half bad when Angi slowly said, "Funny, it all looks so familiar..." "We drove a little farther when Angi suddenly gasped and said, "Mom, that's Matt's house! And look, there's Ogden Court!" I was flabbergasted. The room we had picked—the very first one on the list—was just a hop, skip and jump from where Matt lived with his parents. It was as if the Lord had answered my prayer by agreeing, "Yes, Daisy, you're right. It is in my hands, so step aside."

In the fall, Angi moved into the cute little room on Ogden Court. All that first year she braved homesickness, and Matt and his family became her haven. They insisted she eat dinner with them every night and saw to it that she had a ride to school when the weather was bad or she had a late class. In the process, Matt's family and ours grew close. Now, five years later, Angi is married to that exceptional young man and we couldn't be happier about it. I try not to forget the lesson God taught me. There comes a day in every mother's life when she has to let her children go, to let them fly. For 18 years we had given Angi a nest; now it was time to give her wings. God would keep His eye on her. He proved that by answering two different prayers simultaneously: He was able to keep Angi near Matt, and safe from harm—at the same time. — Daisy Beiler, Townsend PA [End quoting]

How many times do we worry our heads off over something when we should have more trust in God? The key is to make an effort and watch what happens in the process! 

# Sananda: Balance Shall Be Restored Upon The Earth!

1/16/98 ESU "JESUS" SANANDA

Esu Immanuel present in the LIGHT OF GOD/ATON. I come in Service unto The Creation. I come with the Hosts, and I am returned. Blessings to you, scribe, for hearing the call.

THE LAWS OF GOD ARE **FIXED, IMMUTABLE.** LET NO ONE TELL YOU OTHERWISE. ANY MAN WHO SAYS THAT THE LAWS, AS YOU KNOW THEM TO BE, ARE NOT FIXED BUT MAY "CHANGE WITH THE TIMES" IS A LIAR AND A CHEAT!

THE LAWS ARE CALLED THE **LAWS OF BALANCE** AND THEY WERE GIVEN BY CREATOR FOR THAT VERY PURPOSE. GOD REPRESENTS THE KING OF WISDOM AND THE KING OF WISDOM WOULD NEVER LEAD YOU ASTRAY NOR WOULD HE PROVIDE LAWS FOR YOUR BALANCED LIVING THAT WERE ANYTHING BUT PERFECTION IN ACTION.

THERE IS NOTHING HARD OR DIFFICULT ABOUT THE LAWS, FOR THEY REPRESENT THE ULTIMATE IN REASON AND WISDOM. LIVE YOUR LIFE ACCORDING TO THESE LAWS AND *KNOW* GOD. LIVE YOUR LIFE IN ADVERSARIAL OPPOSITION TO THE LAWS OF BALANCE AND INHERIT THE WIND.

I SPEAK NOW TO ALL WITH EARS TO HEAR AND EYES TO SEE. LO, I TELL THEE: THE KINGDOM OF GOD IS UPON YOU! PREPARE YOURSELVES.

Let us take a look back, now, two thousand years. Open your book that you call "Holy", the *Bible*. Turn to *The Gospel According To St. Matthew, Chapter 21*. Let us begin at verse 12. [Editor's note: Esu has chosen to work from a translation of this biblical material as contained in the volume called: Holy Bible From The Ancient Eastern Text, George M. Lamsa's Translation, From The Aramaic, Of The Peshitta. All punctuation, capitalization, and other formatting parameters are retained as rendered therein, regardless of how unusual by CONTACT standards. Any editorial comments by Esu are noted by placement in bold within square brackets within the quoted

*text material.*]

[QUOTING:]

12 And Jesus entered into the temple of God, and drove out all who were buying and selling in the temple, and he overturned the trays of the moneychangers and the stands of those who sold doves.

13 And he said to them. It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer; but you have made it a bandits' cave.

14 And in the temple they brought to him the blind and the lame, and he healed them.

15 But when the high priests and the Pharisees [**Anti-Christ**] saw the wonders that he did, and the boys crying aloud in the temple and saying, Hosanna to the son of David, they were displeased.

16 And they said to him, Do you hear what they are saying? Jesus said to them, Yes; have you never read, From the mouths of infants and little children you have composed a song?

17 And he left them, and went outside of the city to Bethany and lodged there.

18 In the morning, as he returned to the city, he became hungry.

19 And he saw a fig tree on the roadside, and he came to it and found nothing on it except leaves; and he said to it, Let there be no fruit on you again for ever. And shortly the fig tree withered.

20 When the disciples saw it, they were amazed and said, How is it that the fig tree has withered so soon?

21 Jesus answered, saying to them, Truly I say to you, If you have faith and do not doubt, you will perform a deed not only like this of the fig tree, but should you say even to this mountain, Be removed and fall into the sea, it shall be done.

22 And everything that you will ask in prayer believing, you shall receive.

23 When Jesus came to the temple, the high priests and the elders of the people came up to him, while he was teaching, and said to him, By what authority do you do these things? and who gave you this authority?

24 Jesus answered, saying to them, I will also ask you a question, and if you answer me, I will then tell you by what authority I do these things.

25 Whence is the baptism of John? Is it from heaven, or from men? And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we should say from heaven, he will say to us, Why then did you not believe him?

26 And if we should say, From men, we are afraid of the people, for all of them regard John as a prophet.

27 So they answered, saying to him, We do not know. Jesus said to them, Neither will I tell you by what authority I do these things.

28 What do you think? A man had two sons, and he came to the first one and said to him, My son, go and work today in the vineyard.

29 He answered, saying, I do not want to, but later he regretted and went.

30 And he came to the other one and spoke to him likewise. And he answered, saying, Here am I, my lord, and yet he did not go.

31 Which of these two did the will of his father? They said to him, the first one. Jesus said to them, Truly I say to you that even the tax collectors and harlots will precede you into the kingdom of God.

32 For John came to you in the way of righteousness, and you did not believe him; but the tax collectors and harlots believed him; but you, even though you saw it, did not repent, so that later you may believe him.

33 Hear another parable. There was a man who was a householder, and he planted a vineyard and fenced it, and he dug in it a winepress and built a tower, and then he leased it to laborers and went away on a journey.

34 And when the fruit season was at hand, he sent his servants to the laborers, that they might send him some of the fruits of the vineyard.

35 And the laborers seized his servants, and some were beaten and some were stoned and some were killed.

36 Again he sent other servants, many more than the first; and they did likewise to them.

37 At last he sent his son to them, saying, They might feel ashamed before my son.

38 But when the laborers saw the son, they said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him and retain his inheritance.

39 So they seized him, and took him out of the vineyard and killed him.

40 When therefore the owner of the vineyard comes, what will he do to those laborers?

41 They said to him, He will destroy them savagely, and lease his vineyard to other laborers, who will give him fruits in their seasons.

42 Jesus said to them, Have you never read in the scripture, The stone which the builders rejected, the same became the cornerstone; this was from the Lord, and it is a marvel in our eyes?

43 Therefore I say to you that the kingdom of God will be taken away from you, and will be given to a people who bear fruits.

44 And whoever falls on this stone will be broken, and whomever it falls upon, it will destroy.

45 When the high priests, and Pharisees heard his parables, they understood that he was speaking against them.

46 So they wanted to arrest him, but they were afraid of the people, because they regarded him as a prophet.

#### CHAPTER 22

1 And Jesus answered again by parables, and said,

2 The Kingdom of heaven is like a king who gave a marriage feast for his son.

3 And he sent his servants to call those who were invited to the marriage feast, but they would not come.

4 Again he sent other servants and said, Tell those who are invited, Behold my supper is ready, and my oxen and fatlings are killed, and everything is prepared; come to the marriage feast.

5 But they sneered at it, and went away, one to his field, another to his business;

6 And the rest seized his servants and mocked them and killed them.

7 When the king heard it he was angry; and he sent out his armies and destroyed those murderers and burned their city.

8 Then he said to his servants, Now the marriage feast is ready, and those who were invited were unworthy.

9 Go, therefore, to the main roads, and whomever you may find, invite them to the marriage feast.

10 So the servants went out to the roads and gathered together every one they could find, bad and good; and the banqueting house was filled with guests.

11 When the king entered to see the guests, he saw there a man who was not wearing wedding garments.

12 And he said to him, My friend, how did you enter here, when you do not have wedding garments? And he was speechless.

13 Then the king said to the servants, Bind his hands and his feet and take him out into darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

14 For many are called, and few are chosen.

15 Then the Pharisees went away and took counsel how to trap him by a question.

16 So they sent to him their disciples together with the Herodians, and they said to him, Teacher, we know that you are true, and you teach the way of God justly; and you do not favor any man, for you do not discriminate between men.

17 Tell us, therefore, what do you think? Is it lawful to pay head tax to Caesar or not?

18 But Jesus knew their evil, and said, Why do you tempt me, O hypocrites?

19 Show me the head tax penny. And they brought to him a penny.

20 And Jesus said to them, Whose is this image and inscription?

21 They said, Caesar's. He said to them, Give therefore to Caesar what is Caesar's, and to God what is God's.

[END QUOTING]

Let those who have ears, hear.

**MY NAME WAS NOT JESUS. I WAS AND AM A CHRISTED BEING. MY NAME WAS ESU JIMMANUEL (IMMANUEL), BY WHATEVER SPELLING YOU LIKE.**

**IT WAS FORETOLD TWO THOUSAND YEARS AGO THAT I WOULD RETURN BEARING A NEW TITLE. I AM RETURNED AS SANANDA. I AND MY FATHER ARE ONE!**

God knows his people well and those who are not with God in these final days of transition shall rue the day. Each shall sit in judgement UPON SELF.

God CREATES. ALL HONOR, RESPECT AND GLORY GO TO GOD, THE FATHER.

ALWAYS REMEMBER TO GIVE THANKS FOR THAT WHICH YOU ARE ALLOWED TO EXPERIENCE, FOR YOUR BEST AND HIGHEST GROWTH IN THE JOURNEY HOME. THERE IS BALANCE WITHIN THE CREATION AND BALANCE SHALL BE RESTORED UPON THE EARTH, FOR I AM RETURNED, AS SANANDA, AND YOU MAY KNOW WITH SURETY THAT WHAT I SAY SHALL BE SO.

THE DAYS OF THE ADVERSARY ARE NUMBERED.

I ASK THAT ALL WHO WOULD WALK WITH ME DO SO WITHIN THE QUIET STILLNESS OF YOUR BEING. THE CALL COMPELS THE ANSWER.

AS IT IS WRITTEN, SO SHALL IT BE.

I AM SANANDA.

I COME IN SERVICE.

I COME IN RADIANCE.

I AM RETURNED WITH THE HOSTS, AS PROMISED.

PREPARE YOURSELF! SALU.

1/18/98 ESU "JESUS" SANANDA

Esu present in Radiance. Thank you for asking for identification. You must never ASSUME that you are hearing from the Hosts. Identification will always be given. Beware of those whispering voices who DO NOT IDENTIFY!

Let me, please, clarify some things from Friday's writing. First of all, I WOULD NOT USE THE KING JAMES VERSION OF THE BOOK YOU ONES CALL "HOLY". I CHOSE VERY CAREFULLY THE SOURCE OF THAT FROM WHICH I QUOTED AND IT SERVED MY PURPOSES. DO NOT SECOND GUESS MY LESSONS, PLEASE, FOR THERE IS MEANING CONTAINED THEREIN.

**THERE IS ALSO, BEWARE, FALSE INFORMATION CONTAINED THEREIN. FOR EXAMPLE: I DID NOT WITHER A FIG TREE. THAT WOULD REPRESENT A MISUSE AND ABUSE OF THE GOD-GIVEN POWER. GOD CREATES, REMEMBER? I, AS A MASTER TEACHER, WOULD NOT PRESENT AN IMAGE OF DESTRUCTION TO MY PUPILS. IT IS COMPLETELY TRUE, HOWEVER, THAT I INSTRUCTED THEM ON THE WAY OF FAITH, AND MANY AMONG MY PUPILS DID NOT HAVE ENOUGH FAITH TO MOVE AN OLIVE, LET ALONE A MOUNTAIN. SO BE IT; THERE IS TIME FOR EVERY SEASON UNDER HEAVEN. PERHAPS BY NOW THE PUPILS HAVE LEARNED A THING OR TWO. WE SHALL SEE.**

**THE PHARISEES WERE PARASITES UPON THE CULTURE AT THAT TIME. THEY WERE THE ONES WHO SKILLFULLY AND WITH GREAT DECEPTION MANAGED TO TAKE FROM THE PEOPLE THE LITTLE THEY HAD. THEY WERE THE ANTI-CHRIST IN ACTION, THEN AS NOW.**

[At this point there was a significant pause—almost a break in the connection.]

Thank you for sitting with me to clarify the point of deception contained within the passage I quoted upon Friday. There shall be many lessons ahead, and much that I wish to not only clarify for you, but give you to set the record straight as to what exactly happened AFTER THE CRUCIFIXION. **NO, I DID NOT DIE UPON THAT CROSS WHICH THE SO-CALLED CHRISTIANS LOVE TO KEEP ME NAILED TO. I WENT ON TO TEACH IN MANY LANDS, FOR MANY YEARS. AND THAT WHICH I TAUGHT WAS REJECTED BY MANY PEOPLES AND I HAD TO KEEP MOVING FROM TOWN TO TOWN. IT HAS EVER BEEN THUS WITH THE TRUTHBRINGERS UPON THE PLACE OF SHADOWS.**

**BE AT PEACE IN THE KNOWLEDGE THAT I SHALL NOT LEAD YOU ASTRAY. GO FORTH NOW AND TEND THE MATTERS BEFORE YOU. WE WILL COMMUNE LATER THIS DAY.**

I AM SANANDA. SALU! ✨

# A New River, Arizona, Update And Frances Barwood Announcement

**1/15/98 RAY BILGER**

First off, an update on the situation in New River, Arizona. The stand-off between local residents and the B.A.T.F. continues, with the Feds still moving things around and in-and-out of the Byers property. Big trucks have been seen coming and going. Things have quieted down a bit as it appears the B.A.T.F. is now in the national spotlight, possibly due in part to the Front Page article in the December 16, 1997 issue of *CONTACT*.

But, at a C.C.N.R. (Concerned Citizens of New River) meeting on Sunday, January 11, 1998, C.C.N.R. asked their (C.C.N.R.'s) attorney, Jeff Bouman, when the D.O.D. (Dept. of Defense) report is going to be released. The attorney's response was, "The U.S. Attorney's office called me on January 5, 1998, and told me that the Dept. of Defense had blocked the release of the D.O.D. report, and the B.A.T.F. response, because they want to prepare another report in light of the B.A.T.F. response...." Interesting!! There couldn't be any conspiracy or corruption going on there.

Jack McLamb of *Aid and Abet Newsletter* says that, "if (Sheriff) Joe and the Feds try to go ahead with their stated plans... they are likely to learn that 'hell hath no fury' like that of the Citizens of New River." So, although it is a bit quiet, the situation remains explosive and indications are that the Feds do intend to move ahead with their plans.

And, the New River article in *CONTACT* has now been circulated to an even wider audience. We're not sure just how far it's gone. For one, a new book, hot off the press, called *Showdown At New River*, has just been published by America Publications, 405-C South Beeline Highway, Payson, Arizona 85541. The book is \$6.00, which includes shipping, and it contains the article from the 12/16/97 *CONTACT*, along with our subscription information and our Hotline phone number. The *CONTACT* article is also being circulated by Mary Snell, with *The Seekers*, P.O. Box 6708, Texarkana, Texas 75505.

One of the early town meetings in New River, in the Fall of 1997, was attended by Phoenix City Councilwoman Frances Emma Barwood, who spoke to the Citizens of New River. Mrs. Barwood is the primary focus and the real subject of this present article. New River residents were glad to see her there and she assured them she would do all she could to right the wrongs being committed.

Frances Barwood gained national notoriety on the *Art Bell* radio talk-show, and on national television after the night-time mass sighting, on March

13, 1997, over Phoenix, of what appeared to be lights on the underside of a huge (about one mile across) triangular-shaped craft that hovered over the city for 45 minutes, making no noise.

This craft was sighted and reported by thousands of very excited and concerned citizens of Phoenix. Military and aviation officials claimed nothing was there, and later gave feeble explanations as to what it was, the most bizarre of these being that the lights were flares(?). No one has ever before seen flares that hover in a huge, perfectly-shaped triangular pattern for 45 minutes. Understandably, the public did not buy the story and are still awaiting some kind of reasonable explanation.

Councilwoman Frances Barwood sided with the inquiring public who, after all, deserve to know the truth about what has since come to be known as "The Phoenix Lights". Well, she was castigated by the other City Councilpersons, she has received numerous death threats, and she was ultimately put up for a recall vote on September 9, 1997. The voters supported her, as they

always have, and she retained her position. Are the other Councilpersons being paid not to do or say anything? If so, by whom and for what agenda and purpose?

Frances Barwood is a Constitutionalist (a bad word among the Elite) and she doesn't back down under pressure. The other Councilpersons may have been paid off to keep their mouths shut about the Phoenix Lights, but Frances has not stopped in her call for an official investigation.

Mrs. Barwood has now decided to make a move for a higher position in Arizona State Government and on Tuesday, January 13, 1998, she announced her intentions to seek the office of Secretary of State of Arizona (see insert). What is so unique about this is the fact that this is the first time in the history of the United States of America that a candidate for a major public office has included as part of their campaign platform, the intention of seeking a proper response, for all Citizens, concerning the sighting of unidentified craft in the sky by thousands of Citizens.

We all know there are craft out there from all over the galaxy and beyond. We also know that the last person in public office who intended to announce to the American people the fact that MJ-12 (Majestic 12) was in contact with aliens, was none other than John F. Kennedy, and that decision was one of the major reasons he was assassinated.

Now, this writer has followed and observed and listened to Mrs. Barwood, and it seems she is for real and deserves our full support. I have personally sent her a copy of the December 16, 1997 issue of *CONTACT* with

the article on New River, along with a copy of my recently published book, *The Untold History of America*, which, I believe, offers a non-radical introduction to the subject of extraterrestrial visitations. Remember, it's the message we need to focus on, not the messenger.

I do not believe it would be wise to send her information such as communications from E.T.s at this time, if you know what I mean. Many of us have certainly seen the effect that some of this information can have, even on our own family members, some of whom now consider us to be kooks.

It is extremely important that Mrs. Barwood not be alienated by information which we could offer her. If you wish to write to her in support of what she is doing and the stance she is taking, and I believe it would be a good idea to do so, I would highly recommend you keep it simple and tell her you support her and that you also believe we do need to know, and have a right to know, the truth. Her address is P.O. Box 86189, Phoenix, Arizona 85080-6189.

Frances Barwood appears as though she may well be a member of the ground crew, but she may not know it yet and it would probably be premature to tell her so at this time. She is the kind of person I might like to see as President of the United States of America, because she doesn't appear to be for sale, at any price!

Let's hope she is able to complete her mission of bringing some Light and Truth into an otherwise very dark arena (public office). I, for one, will be praying for her success.

## BARWOOD ELECTION COMMITTEE

\*\*\*FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE\*\*\*

January 10, 1998—Phoenix, Arizona—Former City Councilwoman Frances Emma Barwood will hold a press conference from noon to 1 p.m. on Tuesday, January 13, 1998 at the Hyatt Regency, 122 North 2nd Street, Phoenix Arizona.

At this time Ms. Barwood will formally announce her intentions to seek the office of Secretary of State of Arizona. Supporters from throughout Arizona and several other states will be in attendance.

Ms. Barwood, who is well known for her stance on constitutional matters, states' rights, *2nd Amendment* freedoms, Citizens-only voting, and an open and truthful government, will elaborate on these issues as they relate to the Secretary of State's office. Barwood is a tenacious fighter for Veterans' and senior citizens' issues and will continue to champion their concerns. She will have total access available to Citizens through her office and the internet. School equality, eliminating property taxes, and less government are promoted by Ms. Barwood.

Ms. Barwood will also discuss the failure of the federal government to respect public demands for a proper response to thousands of sightings of unidentified craft within stage and national airspace. It is the first time a viable candidate for high public office, state or national, has formally raised this issue within a campaign. This is a public-safety issue of state and national significance which should not, in good conscience, be ignored by a responsible candidate for high office.

At the January 13th press conference, Ms. Barwood will also introduce the co-managers for her campaign. One will focus on the relevant state issues, the other to assist her in a professional, intelligent fashion in bringing the issue of the government ignoring Citizens' inquires, such as the event on March 13, 1997.

**Contacts: Frances Emma Barwood: 602-780-7650**

**Joan Payne, State Manager: 602-641-2738**

**Stephen Bassett, National Manager: 301-564-1820**

# Does A Definite “Jewish” World Program Exist?

[Continued from Front Page]

and no more: *religious prejudice, economic jealousy, social antipathy*. Whether the Jew knows it or not, every Gentile knows that on his side of the Jewish Question no religious prejudice exists. Economic jealousy may exist, at least to this extent, that his uniform success has exposed the Jew to much scrutiny. A few Jewish spokesmen seek to turn this scrutiny by denying that the Jew is pre-eminent in finance, but this is loyalty in extremity. *The finances of the world are in control of Jews; their decisions and their devices are themselves our economic law*. But because a people excels in finance is no sufficient reason for calling them to the bar of public judgment. If they are more intellectually able, more persistently industrious than we are, if they are endowed with faculties which have been denied us as an inferior or slower race, that is no reason for our requiring them to give an account of themselves. Economic jealousy may explain some of the anti-Jewish feeling; it cannot account for the presence of the Jewish Question except as the hidden causes of Jewish financial success may become a minor element of the larger problem. And as for social antipathy—there are many more undesirable Gentiles in the world than there are undesirable Jews, for the simple reason that there are more Gentiles.

None of the Jewish spokesmen today mention the political cause, or if they come within suggestive distance of it, they limit and localize it. It is not a question of the patriotism of the Jew, though this too is very widely questioned in all the countries. You hear it in England, in France, in Germany, in Poland, in Russia, in Rumania,—and, with a shock, you hear it in the United States. Books have been written, reports published and scattered abroad, statistics skilfully set forth for the purpose of showing that the Jew does his part for the country in which he resides; and yet the fact remains that in spite of these most zealous and highly sponsored campaigns, the opposite assertion is stronger and lives longer. The Jews who did their duty in the armies of Liberty, and did it doubtless from truehearted love and allegiance, have not been able to overcome the impression made upon officers and men and civilians by those who did not.

But that is not what is here meant as the political element in the Jewish Question. To understand why the Jew should think less of the nationalities of the world than do those who comprise them is not difficult. *The Jew's history is one of wandering among them all*. Considering living individuals only, there is no race of people now upon the planet who have lived in so many places, among so many peoples as have the Jewish masses. *They have a clearer world-sense than any other people, because the world has been their path. And they think in world terms more than*

*any nationally cloistered people could*. The Jew can be absolved if he does not enter into national loyalties and prejudices with the same intensity as the natives; the Jew has been for centuries a cosmopolitan. While under a flag he may be correct in the conduct required of him as a citizen or resident, inevitably he has a view of flags which can hardly be shared by the man who has known but one flag.

**[H: It would be wise to stop right here and consider what has happened through the years as to the “flag” issue. In 1948 or thereabouts the State of Israel was pronounced upon the world while displacing Palestine. There was no “choice” in this matter as it simply was done by the United Nations, a new entity in its own birthing. The world's, and more specifically, the United States' “Jews” turned to “Israel First” and denounced anyone who continued to ask for the “U.S. First” in all considerations. The blue and white of the United Nations was claimed for the new Flag of Israel with a Star of David (El Roy, not King) and two blue stripes representing the Euphrates River and the Tigris River. All areas between these two rivers would be relentlessly coveted for the Israeli Empire. Since that area would not be the easily acquired land of the Palestinians, a long-range Plan with deceit and subterfuge would have to be conjured and worked. That surely has been presented through the upheavals of Iran, Iraq and adjacent areas.]**

*The political element inheres in the fact that the Jews form a nation in the midst of the nations*. Some of their spokesmen, particularly in America, deny that, but the genius of the Jew himself has always put these spokesmen's zeal to shame. *And why this fact of nationhood should be so strenuously denied is not always clear*. It may be that when Israel is brought to see that her mission in the world is not to be achieved by means of the Golden Calf, her very cosmopolitanism with regard to the world and her inescapable nationalistic integrity with regard to herself will together prove a great and serviceable factor in bringing about human unity, which the total Jewish tendency at the present time is doing much to prevent. *It is not the fact that the Jews remain a nation in the midst of the nations; it is the use made of that inescapable status, which the world has found reprehensible*. The nations have tried to reduce the Jew to unity with themselves; attempts toward the same end have been made by the Jews themselves; but destiny seems to have marked them out to continuous nationhood. Both the Jews and the world will have to accept that fact, find the good prophecy in it, and seek the channels for its fulfillment.

Theodor Herzl, one of the greatest of the Jews, was perhaps the farthest-seeing public exponent of the philosophy of Jewish existence that modern

generations have known. And he was never in doubt of the existence of the Jewish nation. Indeed, he proclaimed its existence on every occasion. He said, *“We are a people—One people.”*

He clearly saw that what he called the Jewish Question was political. In his introduction to “the Jewish State” he says, “I believe that I understand anti-Semitism, which is really a highly complex movement. I consider it from a Jewish standpoint, yet without fear or hatred. I believe that I can see what elements there are in it of vulgar sport, of common trade jealousy, of inherited prejudice, of religious intolerance and also of pretended self-defense. I think the Jewish Question is no more a social than a religious one, notwithstanding that it sometimes takes these and other forms. *It is a national question, which can only be solved by making it a political world-question to be discussed and controlled by the civilized nations of this world in council.*”

**[H: So here you have the groundlaying for the false perception of such a thing as “anti-Semitism” in full knowledge that the term Semitism does not even fit the definition of JEW. This, however, became the most effective means of confusing everyone—simply take the accepted terms and change meanings without letting anyone on the outside in on the changes.]**

Not only did Herzl declare that the Jews formed a nation, but when questioned by Major Evans Gordon before the British Royal Commission on Alien Immigration in August, 1902, Dr. Herzl said: “I will give you my definition of a nation, and you can add the adjective ‘Jewish’. A nation is, in my mind, an historical group of men of a recognizable cohesion held together by a common enemy. That is in my view a nation. *Then if you add to that the word ‘Jewish’ you have what I understand to be the Jewish nation.*” **[H: Now is this ever convenient or what?]**

*Also, in relating the action of this Jewish nation to the world, Dr. Herzl wrote: “when we sink, we become a revolutionary proletariat, the subordinate officers of the revolutionary party; when we rise there rises also our terrible power of the purse.”*

This view, which appears to be the true view in that it is the view which has been longest sustained in Jewish thought, is brought out also by Lord Eustace Percy, and re-published, apparently with approval, by the Canadian *Jewish Chronicle*. *It will repay a careful reading:*

*“Liberalism and Nationalism, with a flourish of trumpets, threw open the doors of the ghetto and offered equal citizenship to the Jew. The Jew passed out into the Western World, saw the power and the glory of it, used it and enjoyed it, laid his hand indeed upon the nerve centers of its civilization, guided, directed and exploited it, and then—refused the offer.... Moreover—and this is a remarkable thing—the Europe of nationalism and liberalism, of scientific government and democratic equality is more intolerable to him than the old oppressions and persecutions of despotism.... In the increasing consolidation of the western nations, it is no longer possible to reckon on complete toleration....*

*“In a world of completely organized territorial sovereignties he (the Jew) has only two possible cities of refuge; he must either pull down the pillars of the whole national state system or he must create a territorial sovereignty of his own. [H: SO, THEY DID BOTH.] In this perhaps lies*

the explanation both of Jewish Bolshevism and of Zionism, for at this moment Eastern Jewry seems to hover uncertainly between the two.

"In Eastern Europe Bolshevism and Zionism often seem to grow side by side, just as Jewish influence molded Republican and socialist thought throughout the nineteenth century, down to the Young Turk revolution in Constantinople hardly more than a decade ago—not because the Jew cares for the positive side of radical philosophy, not because he desires to be a partaker in Gentile nationalism or Gentile democracy, but because no existing Gentile system of government is ever anything but distasteful to him."

All that is true, and Jewish thinkers of the more fearless type always recognize it as true. *The Jew is against the Gentile scheme of things. He is, when he gives his tendencies full sway, a Republican as against the monarchy, a Socialist as against the republic, and a Bolshevik as against Socialism.*

What are the causes of this disruptive activity? First his *essential lack of democracy. Jewish nature is autocratic. Democracy is all right for the rest of the world, but the Jew wherever he is found forms an aristocracy of one sort or another. Democracy is merely a tool of a word which Jewish agitators use to raise themselves to the ordinary level in places where they are oppressed below it; but having reached the common level they immediately make efforts for special privileges, as being entitled to them—a process of which the late Peace Conference will remain the most startling example. The Jews today are the only people whose special and extraordinary privileges are written into the world's Treaty of Peace.* But more of that at another time.

*NO ONE NOW PRETENDS TO DENY, except a few spokesmen who really do not rule the thought of the Jews but are set forth for the sole benefit of influencing Gentile thought, that the socially and economically disruptive elements abroad in the world today are not only MANNED but also MONEYED by Jewish interests. For a long time this fact was held in suspense owing to the vigorous denial of the Jews and the lack of information on the part of those agencies of publicity to which the public had looked for its information. But now the facts are coming forth. Herzl's words are being proved to be true—"when we sink, we become a revolutionary proletariat, the subordinate officers of the revolutionary party"—and these words were first published in English in 1896, or 24 years ago. [H: For you today in 1998, it is now OVER a CENTURY ago!]*

*Just now these tendencies are working in two directions, one for the tearing down of the Gentile states all over the world, the other for the establishment of a Jewish state in Palestine. The latter project has the best wishes of the whole world, but it is far from having the best wishes of the whole, or even the larger part of Jewry. The Zionist party makes a great deal of noise, but it is really an unrepresentative minority. It can scarcely be designated as more than an unusually ambitious colonization scheme.\* \* [NOTE: The statements indicated are those of non-Zionist Jews. The real Jewish program is that program which is executed. It was the Zionist program that was followed by the Peace Conference. It must therefore be regarded as the official program.] It is doubtless serving, however, as a very useful public screen for the carrying on of secret activities. International Jews, the*

*controllers of the world's governmental and financial power, may meet anywhere, at any time, in war time or peace time, and by giving out that they are only considering the ways and means of opening up Palestine to the Jews, they easily escape the suspicion of being together on any other business. The Allies and the enemies of the Gentile nations at war thus met and were not molested. It was at a Zionist conference—the sixth, held in 1903—that the recent war was exactly predicted, its progress and outcome indicated, and the relation of the Jews to the Peace Treaty outlined.*

That is to say, though Jewish nationalism exists, its enshrinement in a state to be set up in Palestine is not the project that is engaging the whole Jewish nation now. The Jews will not move to Palestine just yet; it may be said that they will not move at all merely because of the Zionist movement. *Quite another motive* will be the cause of the exodus out of the Gentile nations, when the time for that exodus fully comes.

**[H: Here is more proof for you of the United States and Canada: Millions of Jews have moved IN and taken over your very government, judicial system, financial system and RUN THE WORLD FROM YOUR LOCATION. This hardly qualifies you nice so-called "christians" as even resembling a "GENTILE" NATION. THE JEWS NOW CALL THE U.S. THE "NEW JEWISH HOMELAND". That may well be fine for the Jews but what does that do to you as a Gentile Nation of Christians—you know, that one nation under GOD?]**

As Donald A. Cameron, late British Consul-General at Alexandria, a man fully in sympathy with Zionism and much quoted in the Jewish press, says: "The Jewish immigrants (into Palestine) will tire of taking in one another's washings at three per cent, of winning one another's money in the family, and their sons will hasten by train and steamer to win 10 per cent in Egypt.... *The Jew by himself in Palestine will eat his head off; he will kick his stable to pieces.*" *Undoubtedly the time for the exodus—at least the motive for the exodus—is not yet here.*

*The political aspect of the Jewish Question which is now engaging at least three of the great nations—France, Great Britain and the United States—has to do with matters of the present organization of the Jewish nation. Must it wait until it reaches Palestine to have a State, or is it an organized State now? Does Jewry know what it is doing? Has it a "foreign policy" with regard to the Gentiles? Has it a department which is executing that foreign policy? Has this Jewish State, visible or invisible, if it exists, a head? Has it a Council of State? And if any of these things is so, who is aware of it?*

*The first impulsive answer of the Gentile mind would be, "No" to all these questions—it is a Gentile habit to answer impulsively. Never having been trained in secrets or invisible unity, the Gentile immediately concludes that such things cannot be, if for no other reason than that they have not crossed his path and advertised themselves.*

The questions, however, answered thus, require some explanation of the circumstances which are visible to all men. *If there is no deliberate combination of Jews in the world, then the control which they have achieved and the uniformity of the policies which they follow must be the simple result, not of deliberate decisions, but of a similar nature in all of them working out the same way.*

Thus, we might say that as a love for adventure on the water drove the Britisher forth, so it made him the world's great colonist. Not that he deliberately sat down with himself and in formal manner resolved that he would become a colonizer, but the natural outworking of his genius resulted that way. But would this be a sufficient account of the British Empire?

*Doubtless the Jews have the genius to do, wherever they go, the things in which we see them excel. But does this account for the relations which exist between the Jews of every country, for their world councils, for their amazing foreknowledge of stupendous events which break with shattering surprise on the rest of the world, for the smoothness and preparedness with which they appear, at a given time in Paris, with a world program on which they all agree? [H: But of course, if you write the play, make the plans, act on the plans, and others stand in awe of your ability to keep same a secret—of course they are astounded and of course the play will come to pass exactly as you have written the script.]*

The world has long suspected—at first only a few, then the secret departments of the governments, next the intellectuals among the people, now more and more the common people themselves—that not only *are the Jews a nation distinct from all the other nations* and mysteriously unable to sink their nationality by any means they or the world may adopt to this end, *but that they also constitute a state; that they are nationally conscious, not only, but consciously united for a common defense and for a common purpose.* Revert to Theodor Herzl's definition of the Jewish nation, as held together by a common enemy, *and then reflect that this common enemy is the Gentile world. Does this people which knows itself to be a nation remain loosely unorganized in the face of that fact? It would hardly be like Jewish astuteness in other fields. When you see how closely the Jews are united by various organizations in the United States, and when you see how with practiced hand they bring those organizations to bear as if with tried confidence in their pressure, it is at least not inconceivable that what can be done within a country,—can be done, or has been done, between all the countries where the Jews live.*

At any rate, in the *American Hebrew* of June 25, 1920, Herman Bernstein writes thus: "About a year ago a representative of the Department of Justice submitted to me a copy of the manuscript of 'The Jewish Peril' by Professor Nilus, and asked for my opinion of the work. He said that the manuscript was a translation of a Russian book published in 1905 which was later suppressed. The manuscript was supposed to contain "protocols" of the Wise Men of Zion and was supposed to have been read by Dr. Herzl at a secret conference of the Zionist Congress in Basel. He expressed the opinion that the work was probably that of Dr. Theodor Herzl... He said that some American Senators who had seen the manuscript were amazed to find that so many years ago a scheme had been elaborated by the Jews which is now being carried out, and that Bolshevism had been planned years ago by Jews who sought to destroy the world."

This quotation is made merely to put on record the fact that it was a representative of the Department of Justice of the United States Government, who introduced this document to Mr. Bernstein, and expressed a certain opinion upon it, namely, "that the work was probably that of Dr.

Theodor Herzl". Also that "some American Senators" were amazed to note the comparison between what a publication of the year 1905 proposed and what the year 1920 revealed.

*The incident is all the more preoccupying because it occurred by action of the representative of a government who today is very largely in the hands of, or under the influence of, Jewish interests.* It is more than probable that as soon as the activity became known, the investigator was stopped. But it is equally probable that whatever orders may have been given and apparently obeyed, the investigation may not have stopped.

The United States Government was a little late in the matter, however. At least four other world powers had preceded it, some by many years. *A copy of the Protocols was deposited in the British Museum and bears on it the stamp of that institution, "August 10, 1906".* The notes themselves probably date from 1896, or the year of the utterances previously quoted from Dr. Herzl. The first Zionist Congress convened in 1897.

The document was published in England recently under auspices that challenged attention for it, in spite of the unfortunate title under which it appeared. Eyre and Spotiswoode are the appointed printers to the British Government, and it was they who brought out the pamphlet. It was as if the Government Printing Office at Washington should issue them in this country. While there was the usual outcry by the Jewish press, the *London Times* in a review pronounced all the Jewish counter-attacks as "unsatisfactory".

*The Times noticed what will probably be the case in this country also, that the Jewish defenders leave the text of the Protocols alone, while they lay heavy emphasis on the fact of their anonymity. When they refer to the substance of the document at all there is one form of words which recurs very often—"It is the work of a criminal or a madman."*

The *Protocols*, without name attached, appearing for the most part in manuscripts here and there, laboriously copied out from hand to hand, being sponsored by no authority that was willing to stand behind it, assiduously studied in the secret departments of the governments and passed from one to another among higher officials, have lived on and on, increasing in power and prestige by the sheer force of their contents. A marvelous achievement for either a criminal or a madman! The only evidence it has is that which it carries within it, and that internal evidence is, as the *London Times* points out, the point on which attention is to be focused, and the very point from which Jewish effort has been expended to draw us away.

The interest of the *Protocols* at this time is their bearing on the questions: Have the Jews an organized world system? What is its policy? How is it being worked?

These questions all receive full attention in the *Protocols*. *Whosoever was the mind that conceived them possessed a knowledge of human nature, of history and of statecraft which is dazzling in its brilliant completeness, and terrible in the objects to which it turns its powers. Neither a madman nor an intentional criminal, but more likely a super-mind mastered by devotion to a people and a faith could be the author, if indeed one mind alone conceived them. It is too terribly real for fiction, too well-sustained for speculation, too deep in its knowledge of the secret springs of life for forgery.*

Jewish attacks upon it thus far make much of the fact that it came out of Russia. *That is hardly*

*true. It came by way of Russia. It was incorporated in a Russian book published about 1905 by a Professor Nilus, who attempted to interpret the Protocols by events then going forward in Russia.* This publication and interpretation gave it a Russian tinge which has been useful to Jewish propagandists in this country and England, because these same propagandists have been very successful in establishing in Anglo-Saxon mentalities a certain atmosphere of thought surrounding the idea of Russia and Russian. One of the biggest humbugs ever foisted on the world has been that foisted by Jewish propagandists, principally on the American public, with regard to the temper and genius of the truly Russian people. So, to intimate that the *Protocols* are Russian, is partially to discredit them.

The internal evidence makes it clear that the *Protocols* were not written by a Russian, nor originally in the Russian language, nor under the influence of Russian conditions. But they found their way to Russia and were first published there. *They have been found by diplomatic officers in manuscript in all parts of the world. Wherever Jewish power is able to do so, it has suppressed them, sometimes under the supreme penalty.*

Their persistence is a fact which challenges the mind. Jewish apologists may explain that persistence on the ground that the *Protocols* feed the anti-Semitic temper, and therefore are preserved for that service. *Certainly there was no wide nor deep anti-Semitic temper in the United States to be fed or that felt the greed for agreeable lies to keep itself alive. The progress of the Protocols in the United States can only be explained on the ground that they supply light and give meaning to certain previously observed facts, and that this light and meaning is so startling as to give a certain standing and importance to these otherwise unaccredited documents. Sheer lies do not live long, their power soon dies. These Protocols are more alive than ever.* They have penetrated higher places than ever before. They have compelled a more serious attitude to them than ever before.

The *Protocols* would not be more worthy of study if they bore, say, the name of Theodore Herzl. *Their anonymity does not decrease their power any more than the omission of a painter's signature detracts from the art value of painting. Indeed, the Protocols are better without a known source.* For if it were definitely known that in France or Switzerland in the year 1896, or thereabouts, a group of International Jews, assembled in conference, drew up a program of world conquest it would still have to be shown that such program was more than a mere vagary, that it was confirmed at large by efforts to fulfill it. *The Protocols are a World Program—there is no doubt anywhere of that. Whose program, is stated within the articles themselves. But as for outer confirmation, which would be the more valuable—a signature, or six signatures, or twenty signatures, or a 25-year unbroken line of effort in fulfilling that program?*

The point of interest for this and other countries is not that a "criminal or a madman" conceived such a program, but that, when conceived, this program found means of getting itself fulfilled in its most important particulars. *The document is comparatively unimportant; the conditions to which it calls attention are of a very high degree of importance.*

DEARBORN INDEPENDENT  
—Issue of July 10, 1920.

[END OF QUOTING]

I marvel at the way in which even you readers want to deny. Deny what? All of you can see the steps to this Plan 2000 according to these *Protocols* unfolding every day in every way. What is shocking? It is apparently what you in this democracy desire, so after all—YOU should be thrilled since you contributed all you ARE, and might be, into the plan's success. WHAT IS IT THAT IS SO IMPORTANT TO YOU THAT YOU WANT TO BURY YOUR SUCCESS?

Think carefully about this as you go about your daily habits and see how clearly YOU HAVE MADE SURE THAT THE *PROTOCOLS* ARE PERFECTED AND THE SHACKLES PLACED ABOUT YOU!

These griches haven't just stolen Christmas, sleepyheads, they have stolen your very gift of understanding of a "Christmas". You are left without your very religious ICON as you pictured HIM to be. You have sold your soul to the company store, good buddies, as Tennessee Ernie Ford would sing to you. You took CHRIST out of Christmas long before you affixed a prefix of "X-mas" to shorten your work load of penning anything referencing Christmas. Now you can toss out the bathwater also for you are left with an ANTI-CHRIST, and nowhere to run and no place to hide.

Do the mainline Jews object to our writing about these things and publishing factual information now in these last two years of the century? NO! They want you to NOW know how thoroughly they have succeeded in their "take the world" plan. You who do not join the ranks and "take the sign" will simply be the fodder for the starving out, depopulation programs, incarceration programs, and of course—supply fodder for the gunfire as those still rising up against this beast confront this Godlessness. Salu.

1/13/98 #2 HATONN

Continuation of articles from *DEARBORN INDEPENDENT* (1920-22)

*BIRTHING THE PHOENIX*

[QUOTING, Part 4:]

**[H: It is mandatory that in reading these writing that you keep absolute meanings of terms AND the controlled meanings of terms in your mind. For example, and this will be very important: GENTILE= ANYONE WHO IS NOT A JEW!]**

AN INTRODUCTION TO THE  
JEWISH PROTOCOLS

(X)

The documents most frequently mentioned by those who are interested in the theory of Jewish World Power rather than in the actual operation of that power in the world today, are those 24 documents known as *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*.

The *Protocols* have attracted much attention in Europe, having become the center of an important storm of opinion in England only recently, but discussion of them in the United States has been limited. These are the documents concerning which the Department of Justice was making

inquiries more than a year ago, and which were given publication in London by Eyre and Spottiswoode, the official printers to the British Government.

Who it was that first entitled these documents with the name of the “Elders of Zion” is not known. It would be possible without serious mutilation of the documents to remove all hint of Jewish authorship, and yet retain all the main points of the most comprehensive program for world subjugation that has ever come to public knowledge.

Yet it must be said that thus to eliminate all hint of Jewish authorship would be to bring out a number of contradictions which do not exist in the *Protocols* in their present form. *The purpose of the plan revealed in the Protocols is to undermine all authority in order that a new authority in the form of autocracy may be set up. Such a plan could not emanate from a ruling class which already possessed authority, although it might emanate from anarchists. But anarchists do not avow autocracy as the ultimate condition they seek. The authors might be conceived as a company of French Subversives with such as infamous Duc d’Orleans as their leader, but this would involve a contradiction between the fact that those Subversives have passed away, and the fact that the program announced in these Protocols is being steadily carried out, not only in France, but throughout Europe, and very noticeably in the United States.*

In their present form which bears evidence of being their original form, there is no contradiction. The allegation of Jewish authorship seems essential to the consistency of the plan.

If these documents were the forgeries which Jewish apologists claim them to be, the forgers would probably have taken pains to make Jewish authorship so clear that their anti-Semitic purpose could easily have been detected. *But only twice is the term “Jew” used in them. After one has read much further than the average reader usually cares to go into such matters, one comes upon the plans for the establishment of the World Autocrat, and only then it is made clear of what lineage he is to be.*

But all through the documents there is left no doubt as to the people against whom the plan is aimed. It is not aimed against aristocracy as such. It is not aimed against capital as such. It is not aimed against government as such. Very definite provisions are made for the enlistment of aristocracy, capital and government for the execution of the plan. *It is aimed against the people of the world who are called “Gentiles”.* It is the frequent mention of “Gentiles” that really decides the purpose of the documents. Most of the destructive type of “liberal” plans aim at the enlistment of the people as helpers; this plan aims at the degeneration of the people in order that they may be reduced to confusion of mind and thus manipulated. *Popular movements of a “liberal” kind are to be encouraged, all the disruptive philosophies in religion, economics, politics and domestic life are to be sown and watered, for the purpose of so disintegrating social solidarity that a definite plan, herein set forth, may be put through without notice, and the people then molded to it when the fallacy of these philosophies is shown.*

The formula of speech is not, “We Jews will do this,” but, “The Gentiles will be made to think and do these things.” With the exception of a few instances in the closing *Protocols*, the only

distinctive racial term used is “Gentiles”.

To illustrate: The first indication of this kind comes in the first Protocol in this way:

“The great qualities of the people—honesty and frankness—are essentially vices in politics, because they dethrone more surely and more certainly than does the strongest enemy. The qualities are attributes of Gentile rule; we certainly must NOT be guided by them.” [H: **Still have doubts, readers?**]

And again:

“On the ruins of the hereditary aristocracy of the Gentiles we have set up the aristocracy of our educated class, and over all, the aristocracy of money. We have established the basis of this new aristocracy on the basis of riches, which we control, and on the science guided by our wise men.”

Again:

“We will force up wages, which however will be of no benefit to workers, for we at the same time will cause a rise in the prices of prime necessities, pretending that this is due to the decline of agriculture and of cattle raising. We will also artfully and deeply undermine the sources of production by instilling in the workmen ideas of anarchy and encourage them in the use of alcohol, at the same time taking measures to drive all the intellectual forces of the Gentiles from the land.”

(A forger with anti-Semitic malice might have written this any time within the last five years, but these words were in print at least 14 years ago, according to British evidence, a copy having been in the British Museum since 1906, and they were circulated in Russia a number of years prior.)

The above point continues: “*So that the true situation shall not be noticed by the Gentiles prematurely, we will mask it by a pretended effort to serve the working classes and promote great economic principles, for which an active propaganda will be carried on through our economic theories.*”

These quotations will illustrate the style of the *Protocols* in making reference to the parties involved. It is “we” for the writers, and “Gentiles” for those who are being written about. This is brought out very clearly in the Fourteenth Protocol:

“In this divergence between the Gentiles and ourselves in ability to think and reason is to be seen clearly the seal of our election as the chosen people, as higher human beings, in contrast with the Gentiles who have merely instinctive and animal minds. They observe, but they do not foresee, and they invent nothing (except perhaps material things). It is clear from this that nature herself predestined us to rule and guide the world.”

This, of course, has been the Jewish method of dividing humanity from the earliest times. The world was only Jew and Gentile; all that was not Jew was Gentile.

The use of the word Jew in the *Protocols* may be illustrated by the passage in the eighth section:

“For the time being, until it is safe to give responsible government positions to our brother Jews, we shall entrust them to people whose past and whose character are such that there is an abyss between **them and the people**.” [H: **What does that say about your politicians placed into power over you-the-people? Do you see that the Jews in these instances are drawing up the whole of the anti-Christ attitudes and tactics. How can a modern Jew under any circumstances, as in a court of law, be other than terrible? The poor souls take AN OATH to break every oath, lie,**

**cheat and steal at EVERY opportunity. It is a rule of the Jewish State. Those Jews, by the way, who act otherwise—are called Gentiles and Goyim and are deprived of all “Jewish” rights until they recover their ill-intentions and behaviors.]**

This is the practice known as using: “*Gentile fronts*” which is extensively practiced in the financial world today in order to cover up the evidences of Jewish control. *How much progress has been made since these words were written is indicated by the occurrence at the San Francisco convention when the name of Judge Brandeis was proposed for President? It is reasonably to be expected that the public mind will be made more and more familiar with idea of Jewish occupancy—which will be really a short step from the present degree of influence which the Jews exercise—of the highest office in the government.* There is no function of the American Presidency in which the Jews have not already secretly assisted in a very important degree. Actual occupancy of the office is not necessary to enhance their power, but to promote certain things which parallel very closely the plans outlined in the *Protocols* now before us.

Another point which the reader of the *Protocols* will notice is that the tone of exhortation is entirely absent from these documents. *They are not propaganda.* They are not efforts to stimulate the ambitions or activities of those to whom they are addressed. *They are as cool as a legal paper and as matter-of-fact as a table of statistics.* There is none of the “Let us rise, my brothers” stuff about them. There is no “Down with the Gentiles” hysteria.

*These Protocols, if indeed they were made by Jews and confided to Jews, or if they do contain certain principles of a Jewish World Program, **WERE CERTAINLY NOT INTENDED FOR THE FIREBRANDS BUT FOR THE CAREFULLY PREPARED AND TESTED INITIATES OF THE HIGHER GROUPS.** [H: **My emphasis.]***

*Jewish apologists have asked, “Is it conceivable that if there were such a world program on the part of the Jews, they would reduce it to writing and publish it?” But there is no evidence that these Protocols were ever uttered otherwise than in spoken words by those who put them forth.* The *Protocols* as we have them are apparently the notes of lectures which were made by someone who heard them. Some of them are lengthy; some of them are brief. The assertion which has always been made in connection with the *Protocols* since they have become known is that they are the notes of lectures delivered to Jewish students presumably somewhere in France or Switzerland. The attempt to make them appear to be of Russian origin is absolutely forestalled by the point of view, the references to the times and certain grammatical indications.

The tone certainly fits the supposition that they were originally lectures given to students, *for their purpose is clearly not to get a program accepted but to give information concerning a program which is represented as being **already in process of fulfillment.*** There is no invitation to join forces or to offer opinions. Indeed it is specifically announced that neither discussion nor opinions are desired. (“While preaching liberalism to the Gentiles, we shall hold our own people and our own agents in unquestioning obedience.” “The scheme of administration must emanate from a single brain.... Therefore, we may know the plan

of action, but we must not *discuss* it, lest we destroy its unique character.... The inspired work of our leader therefore must not be thrown before a crowd to be torn to pieces, or even before a limited group.”)

Moreover, taking the Protocols at their face value, it is evident that the program outlined in these lecture notes was not a new one at the time the lectures were given. There is no evidence of its being of recent arrangement. There is almost the tone of a tradition, or a religion, in it all, as if it had been handed down from generation to generation through the medium of specially trusted and initiated men. There is no note of new discovery or fresh enthusiasm in it, but the certitude and calmness of facts long known and policies long confirmed by experiment.

This point of the age of the program is touched upon at least twice in the Protocols themselves. In the First Protocol this paragraph occurs:

“Already in ancient times we were the first to shout the words, ‘Liberty, Equality, Fraternity’, among the people. These words have been repeated many times since by unconscious poll-parrots, flocking from all sides to this bait, with which they have ruined the prosperity of the world and true personal freedom.... The presumably clever and intelligent Gentiles did not understand the symbolism of the uttered words; did not observe their contradiction in meaning; did not notice that in nature there is no equality....”

The other reference to the program’s finality is found in the Thirteenth Protocol:

“Questions of policy, however, are permitted to no one except those who have originated the policy and have directed it for many centuries.”

Can this be a reference to a secret Jewish Sanhedrin, self-perpetuating within a certain Jewish caste from generation to generation?

Again, it must be said that the originators and directors here referred to cannot be at present any ruling caste, for all that the program contemplates is directly opposed to the interests of such a caste. It cannot refer to any national aristocratic group, like the Junkers of Germany, for the methods which are proposed are the very ones which would render powerless such a group. It cannot refer to any but a people who have no government, who have everything to gain and nothing to lose, and who can keep themselves intact amid a crumbling world. There is only one group that answers that description.

Again, a reading of the Protocols makes it clear that the speaker himself was not seeking for honor. There is a complete absence of personal ambition throughout the document. All plans and purposes and expectations are merged in the future of Israel, which future, it would seem, can only be secured by the subtle breaking down of certain world ideas held by the Gentiles. The Protocols speak of what has been done, what was being done at the time these words were given, and what remained to be done. Nothing like them in completeness of detail, in breadth of plan and in deep grasp of the hidden springs of human action has ever been known. They are verily terrible in their mastery of the secrets of life, equally terrible

in their consciousness of that mastery. Truly they would merit the opinion which Jews have recently cast upon them, that they were the work of an inspired madman, were it not that what is written in the Protocols in words is also written upon the life of today in deeds and tendencies.

The criticisms which these Protocols pass upon the Gentiles for their stupidity are just. It is impossible to disagree with a single item in the Protocols’ description of Gentile mentality and venality. Even the most astute of the Gentile thinkers have been fooled into receiving as the motions of progress what has only been insinuated into the common human mind by the most insidious systems of propaganda.

It is true that here and there a thinker has arisen to say that science so-called was not science at all. It is true that here and there a thinker has arisen to say that the so-called economic laws both of conservatives and radicals were not laws at all, but artificial inventions. It is true that occasionally a keen observer has asserted that the recent debauch of luxury and extravagance was not due to the natural impulses of the people at all, but was systematically stimulated, foisted upon them by design. It is true that a few have discerned that more than half of what passes for “public opinion”

is mere hired applause and boing and has never impressed the public mind.

But even with these clues here and there, for the most part disregarded, there has never been enough continuity and collaboration between those who were awake, to follow all the clues to their source. The chief explanation of the hold which the Protocols have had on many of the leading statesmen of

the world for several decades is that they explain whence all these false influences come and what their purpose is. They give a clue to the modern maze. It is now time for the people to know. And whether the Protocols are judged as proving anything concerning the Jews or not, they constitute an education in the way the masses are turned about like sheep by influences which they do not understand. It is almost certain that once the principles of the Protocols are known widely and understood by the people, the criticism which they now rightly make of the Gentile mind will no longer hold good.

It is the purpose of future articles in this series to study these documents and to answer out of their contents all the questions that may arise concerning them.

Before that work is begun, one question should be answered—“Is there likelihood of the program of the Protocols being carried through to success?” The program is successful already. In many of its most important phases it is already a reality. But this need not cause alarm, for the chief weapon to be used against such a program, both in its completed and uncompleted parts is **CLEAR PUBLICITY. LET THE PEOPLE KNOW.** Arousing the people, alarming the people,

appealing to the passions of the people is the method of the plan outlined in the Protocols. **THE ANTIDOTE IS MERELY ENLIGHTENING THE PEOPLE.**

That is the only purpose of these articles. Enlightenment dispels prejudice. It is as desirable to dispel the prejudice of the Jew as of the Gentile. Jewish writers too frequently assume that the prejudice is all on one side. The Protocols themselves ought to have the widest circulation among the Jewish people, in order that they may check those things which are bringing suspicion upon their name.

DEARBORN INDEPENDENT  
—Issue of July 24, 1920

[END OF QUOTING]

I hope this is disturbing to you readers. I also trust that you can see that even in the early 1920s the Protocols were not only recognized but, moreover, what they meant. It was stated, as above, that everything was already successful. Further it is noted that the ONLY way to STOP such movements is to enlighten the PEOPLE. This includes ALL THE PEOPLE, those **THINKING** themselves to be “Jews”, and any other grouping, race, creed, color, or religion. The Jews, as referred to in this, by themselves, does not by any means include those people from the area of Judea nor any bloodline pertaining to same. These self-styled, thieves of the name itself, are of the Thirteenth Tribal lineage of the Serpent People changing their labels, to protect themselves, to JEW. Do not be ashamed that you, the ignorant “people”, didn’t see or recognize the beast come upon you and devouring you alive, being within that group of “Jewish people” who would pay, by far, the most dearly. Remember that this SAME GROUP OF ELITE have changed Christ to use a man’s name of Jesus and within that shelter of a name (“...in the name of...”) totally destroy the CHRIST teachings and supplant them with the concepts of all breaking of God’s commandments as being totally suitable—if circumstances present themselves appropriately.

YOU ARE, READERS, DEALING DIRECTLY WITH THE HEAD HONCHO OF ANTI-CHRIST, THE ANTI-CHRIST HIMSELF. HE WILL BEAR NO NAME THAT YOU MAY RECOGNIZE HIM, HE WILL EXCHANGE LIE FOR TRUTH AND USE YOUR OWN TERMS TO FOOL YOU. YOU CAN BE THE FOOL OR THE WISE; THAT IS UP TO YOU. ANYTHING THAT ALLOWS THE GOING AGAINST THE TRUTH AND THE GUIDELINES LAID FORTH BY THE CREATION AND THE CREATOR FOR HUMAN’S BEHAVIOR IS WRONG, A TERRIBLE ENEMY, AND SHALL BE TREATED AS SAME.

If YOU go forth and present the evil as good, you shall be counted among the followers of the Anti-Christ and shall find self within the confines of his empire. This is a physical empire which may APPEAR to be quite nice indeed. It is not and will gain you oppression, enslavement, pain, and ultimately loss of everything which is even represented as manifest human or physical.

Is this, coming from me, some kind of a threat? NO, IT IS ABSOLUTELY THE WAY IT IS AND SHALL BE. IF YOU CHOOSE TO BRING PAIN OR DIVERSION THROUGH THE MISTREATMENT OR ASSAULT AGAINST ME OR MY PEOPLE—YOU SHALL RUE THE DAY YOU MADE AND ACTED ON **THAT CHOICE.**

Our sole purpose in offering this information is to allow you enlightenment—IF YOU WANT IT. You will otherwise be left to your choices, right or wrong, and you shall ultimately be separated away from God's people, for Evil shall not dwell infinitely in the places of God. Those who are in any measure against the LAWS OF GOD and of the CREATION are servants and slaves to the Elite Anti-Christ and shall be treated as such. I repeat so that none misunderstand: ANYONE ASSAULTING MY PEOPLE EITHER INDIRECTLY OR DIRECTLY SHALL BE SMITTEN SEVERELY. COUNT ON IT FOR THE TIME OF DECISIONS AS TO COURSE IS FINISHED.

If you can't understand this above statement, so be it. When you actively take up arms, be it through litigation, outright assault, or propaganda—you have erred.

If you claim ignorance and lack of understanding, I suggest you GET INFORMED AND UNDERSTAND—because you will be henceforth treated as the direct enemy. Your opinions or “rathers” or ignorance are NOT MY PROBLEM, NOR MY BUSINESS.

You of the people who presume to offer “my” opinions might find it past time to stop doing so, get with the program in TRUTH, and get a LIFE. If you dislike such limitations just because some guru told you otherwise, get thee from me for no Guru of human physical shall have authority TO BREAK THE LAWS OR RULES OF GOD AND THE CREATION—period. They can treat them as any other rules for their perception, but it will not be acceptable longer—with me. Therefore, since nothing save Truth, Life, Love and Intent toward right actions and soul growth in TRUTH is longer acceptable, if ye are not with me, ye are against me, and my suggestion is to get thee from me for I do not encroach in your business, and ye shall not longer encroach in/on mine.

The commandments of God as to morality are quite clear and all souled beings are birthed KNOWING them ALL. I do not count them, for actually only ONE is sufficient. However, there are no dispensations given for breaking any of them because you “thought” or “it feels good and if it feels this good it must be good”. No, usually if it “feels that good” it is NOT GOOD. Getting something for nothing is an equally BAD idea.

We do not stop you from your activities so why argue the points I offer here? I am sure you will find a human or a Satanic Elite who will certainly agree with you—against me. Don't bother me with it.

We do not even limit those with whom we do business. We simply MAKE VERY SURE that what they do has NOTHING WHICH CAN FALL ONTO US OR OUR RIGHTEOUS BUSINESS.

If, further, you want a resolution to your business arrangements with George Green, through the Institute or otherwise, YOU WILL ATTEND IT. Ekkers have attended their responsibilities AND MOVED INTO GREAT DEBT TO PROTECT YOU. IT IS NOW TIME TO STEP OUT AND PROTECT YOURSELVES.

It is one thing to ask Guidance and expect help, but when the help is given directly as to both actions and circumstances, and you do not take appropriate ACTION but leave it to others, you err greatly.

Betty Tuten's attorney (I doubt she even knows of his activities) and his advisors have again tied up more severely the activities of the Institute and any dealings of or through it. MOREOVER,

OTHER RESOURCES FOR MAKING UP PAYMENTS ARE EXHAUSTED FOR THOSE “GREEN” LOANS DURING THAT TIME OF OPERATION. THE INSTITUTE IS EFFECTIVELY CLOSED TO OPERATIONS AND NO LAW SHALL BE BREACHED.

There were to be some actions undertaken and all that was done was to bring your ill-will to the attention of Tuten. Sorry, she has no care or regard for YOU. She and her business cohorts have no conscience and no interest in your circumstances.

To you who receive interest, you have less than two weeks to get this thing under control prior to the next issue. Ekkers will not longer cover, for reserves must be maintained for the ongoing work in progress and litigation. That is the purpose of all private loans and shall therefore be used only for those purposes. Mr. Ekker has no choice in this matter.

All obligations will be met as quickly as can be covered. It is not determinable as to when that might be due to the ongoing major assaults against assets and persons. Every one of you damaged parties have every legal right, with counsel or without, to go against the perpetrators. This includes any perceived adversary—from Green, personally, to Tuten and her attorney. However, if you continue to dawdle and leave it to someone else, you are going to run out of TIME.

No, the Institute IS NOT in receivership or bankruptcy. It is prohibited from doing ANY BUSINESS because of the Tuten legal suit. Now, that original order is going to be entered as a standing order—by “default” yet.

We have kept no secrets from you and have urged at every opportunity to take action and protect selves. We do not know what further to do. “They” are wrong, unlawful, and out of order. However, unless YOU act, as usual, the wrong judicial rulings will be left to apply and enforcement forthcoming.

I realize that these are NOT the things any of you want to hear, read, or face. THIS IS, HOWEVER, HOW THINGS ARE!

If you still cannot bring self to action, then I suggest you pray very HARD FOR OUR TEAM LABORING DAY AND NIGHT TO BRING FORTH SOME FUNDING. I suggest you not even mention yourself to God in that petition for HE is weary of hearing about your plight and what YOU want. Try praying for the success of a brother and surely the rewards of same shall flow back unto self.

Salu.

Thank you, secretary. I would offer time for a rest break and then perhaps we can get another bit of work done today.

So many of you writers will be working on these documents that there will be no determination as to WHO is individually responsible for any part thereof. In most instances the “teacher” will not be referred to other than as we choose to use, for our comments, first person reference.

We will appreciate editorial attention to this matter. We will never again subject our secretaries, receivers, writers or whatever classification you give to our speakers, to the vicissitudes, costs, embarrassments and negation as offered forth by Green/Binder, et al., in the outrageous fiasco of such as that case, left unnamed, came to be.

We will use NOTHING that is not now public domain or with full permission, and that which bears no copyright of any kind and/or holds no

open permission for use for all or any part of publication.

Sources will always be given full credit, WHEN KNOWN, and resources will always be listed for reference. The documents under use here bear no trace of identification in any manner whatsoever as to authors, publishers or contributors. We shall individually give credit where there is resource offered, and certainly full credit and references will be given to authors if any portion of their works are utilized, with information, where available, for gaining their publications. (It may well be that this and the above paragraphs be printed prior to any use in publication, either *Journal* or paper.)

**1/13/98 #3 HATONN**

I hope that I don't inconvenience, unnecessarily, the staff of *CONTACT* by my moving around from one topic or presentation to another. I believe that example and support for any topic covered is the ONLY way to bring enough fact before the public as to be of value.

On January 10, 1995 *CONTACT* had an “insert” in the paper and I find one of the articles to be of great value in support of PART 4 of this ongoing series.

The excerpt used here comes from *The Talmud Unmasked—The Secret Rabbinical Teachings Concerning Christians*. It was first printed in 1892 in Russia, in Latin. It was later translated into English by Father I.B. Pranaitis in 1939. It went out of print but was republished by the Christian Defense League in 1972 [P.O. Box 449, Arabi, LA 70032].

Please take this information VERY SERIOUSLY for that which was the *Torah* is not used by those calling themselves Jews, but rather is utilized the *TALMUD*. Even here you will find that planned-on confusion filtering throughout the writings.

**BIRTHING THE PHOENIX**

[QUOTING, Part 5:]

**THE UNITED STATES**  
**FALL FROM GRACE:**  
**THE TALMUD**

The *Talmud* gets its name from the word LAMUD—“taught”, and means “The Teaching”. By metonymy it is taken to mean the book which contains the Teaching, which teaching is called *TALMUD*, that is, the doctrinal book which alone fully expounds and explains all the knowledge and teaching of the Jewish people.

As to the origin of the *Talmud*, the Rabbis regard Moses as its first author. They hold that, besides the written law which Moses received from God on Mount Sinai on tablets of stone, which is called *Torah Shebiktab*, he also received interpretations of it, or the oral law, which is called *Torah Shebeal Peh*. They say that this is the reason why Moses remained so long on the mountain, as God could have given him the written law in one day.

Moses is said to have transmitted this oral law to Joshua; Joshua in turn to the seventy elders; these Elders to the prophets, and the Prophets to the Great Synagogue. It is held that it was later transmitted successively to certain Rabbis until it was no longer possible to retain it orally. [H: Is it actually any wonder your entire population is

**totally screwed up and without ability to find TRUTH? I don't even know one person who can accurately repeat, with meaning or full concept, within 30 seconds of being told something, much the less the teachings for humanity.]**

Whatever may be said about this story of the Rabbis, it is sufficiently known to us that before the birth of CHRIST, schools existed in Palestine in which sacred literature was taught. The commentaries of the Doctors of the law were noted down on charts and lists as an aid to memory, and these, when collected together, formed the beginnings of the Jewish *Talmud*.

**[H: Now, see how we already start mixing "Jesus" with "christ" and confounding the facts. Remember, JESUS WAS NOT THE NAME OF THE BIRTHED CHRIST-BEING. THAT CHILD WAS BIRTHED AND NAMED ESU IMMANUEL (Many spellings are used and in as many languages as there are languages, including Hebrew). Nothing was written or collected as to the New Testament until over 300 years LATER. Then the books were collected and assembled by German Jewish scholars.]**

The *Talmud* teaches that Jesus Christ was illegitimate and was conceived during menstruation **[H: Wow, is this overkill or what?]**; that he was a fool, a conjurer, a seducer; that he was crucified, buried in hell and set up as an idol ever since by his followers.

The following is narrated in the Tract *Kallah*, 1 b (18b): "Once when the Elders were seated at the Gate, two young men passed by, one of whom had his head covered, the other with his head bare. Rabbi Eliezer remarked that the one in his bare head was illegitimate, a *mamzer*. Rabbi Jehoschua said that he was conceived during menstruation, *ben niddah*. Rabbi Akibah, however, said that he was both. Whereupon the others asked Rabbi Akibah why he dared to contradict his colleagues. He answered that he could prove what he said. He went therefore to the boy's mother whom he saw sitting in the market place selling vegetables and said to her, 'My daughter, if you will answer truthfully what I am going to ask you, I promise that you will be saved in the next life.' She demanded that he would swear to keep his promise, and Rabbi Akibah did so—but with his lips only, for in his heart he invalidated his oath. Then he said: 'Tell me, what kind of son is this of yours?' To which she replied: 'The day I was married I was having menstruation, and because of this my husband left me. But an evil spirit came and slept with me and from this intercourse my son was born to me.' Thus it was proved that this young man was not only illegitimate but also conceived during the menstruation of his mother. And when his questioners heard this they declared: 'Great indeed was Rabbi Akibah when he corrected his elders!' And they exclaimed: 'Blessed be the Lord God of Israel who revealed his secret to Rabbi Akibah the son of Joseph!'"

[Still quoting from *The Talmud Unmasked*:]

In the preceding chapter we saw what the Jews think of the Founder of the Christian religion, and how much they despise his name. This being so, it would not be expected that they would have any better opinion about those who follow Jesus the Nazarene. In fact, nothing more abominable can be imagined than what they have to say about Christians. They say that they are idolaters, the worst kind of people, much worse than the Turks, murderers, fornicators, impure animals, like dirt, unworthy to be called men, beasts in human form,

worthy of the name of beasts, cows, asses, pigs, dogs, worse than dogs; that they propagate after the manner of beasts, that they have a diabolic origin, that their souls come from the devil and return to the devil in hell after death; and that even the body of a dead Christian is nothing different from that of an animal.

The teaching of the Jews is that God created two natures, one good and the other evil, or one nature with two sides, one clean and the other unclean. From the unclean side, called *Keliphah*—rind, or scabby crust—the souls of Christians are said to have come.

In *Zohar* (I, 131a) it says:

"Idoltrous people, however, since they exist, befoul the world, because their souls come out of the unclean side."

Jews are required to avoid all contact with Christians for four reasons: (1) Because they are not worthy to share in the Jewish way of life; (2) Because they are unclean; (3) Because they are idolaters; (4) Because they are murderers.

A Jew, by the fact that he belongs to the chosen people and is circumcised, possesses so great a dignity that no one, not even an angel, can share equally with him. In fact, he is considered almost the equal of God. "He who strikes an Israelite," says Rabbi Chanina, "acts as if he slaps the face of God's Divine Majesty."

A Jew is always considered good, in spite of certain sins which he may commit; nor can his sins contaminate him, any more than dirt contaminates the kernel in a nut, but only soils its shell. A Jew alone is looked upon as a man; the whole world is his and all things should serve him, especially "animals which have the form of men".

Thus it is plain that they regard all contact with Christians as contaminating, and as detracting from their dignity. They are therefore required to keep as far away as possible from all who live and act as Christians do.

From what has been shown thus far, it is clear that, according to the teachings of the *Talmud*, Christians are idolaters and hateful to Jews. As a consequence, every Jew who wishes to please God has a duty to observe all the precepts which were given to the Fathers of their race when they lived in the Holy Land concerning the idolatrous gentiles, both these who lived amongst them and those in nearby countries.

A Jew is therefore required, (1) To avoid Christians; (2) to do all he can to exterminate them.

Wherever it is possible a Jew should kill Christians, and do so without mercy.

A Jew is commanded to harm Christians wherever he can, both indirectly by not helping them in any way, and also directly by wrecking their plans and projects; neither must he save a Christian who is in danger of death.

In numerous places ignominious names are given by the Jews to Christian things. It will not be out of place to list a few of these names which they give to things and persons which are held holy and dear by Christians, as follows:

Jesus is ignominiously called *Jeschu*—which means, *May his name and memory be blotted out*. His proper name in Hebrew is *Jeschua*, which means Salvation. **[H: My, my, they simply couldn't get their stories straight even from the beginning. And how do you nice "Christians" feel about those nice Jewish doctors controlling your very lives?]**

Mary, the mother of Jesus, is called *Charia*—dung, excrement (German *Dreck*). In Hebrew her proper name is *Miriam*.

*Christian saints, the word for which in Hebrew is Kedoschim, are called Kededchim (cinaedos)—feminine men (Fairies). Women saints are called Kedeschoth, Whores.*

Sunday is called the *day of calamity*.

Feast of Christmas is called *Nital*, denoting extermination.

Since the *Goyim* minister to Jews like beasts of burden, they belong to a Jew together with his life and all his faculties:

"The life of a *Goi* and all his physical powers belong to a Jew." (A. Rohl. *Die Polem*. p. 20)

It is an axiom of the Rabbis that a Jew may take anything that belongs to Christians for any reason whatsoever, even by fraud; nor can such be called robbery since it is merely taking what belongs to him.

In *Abhodah Zarah* (26b, *Tosephoth*) it says:

"Even the best of the *Goyim* should be killed."

A Jew who kills a Christian commits no sin, but offers an acceptable sacrifice to God. In *Sepher Or Israel* (177b) it says:

"Take the life of the Kliphoth and kill them, and you will please God the same as one who offers incense to Him."

Jews must never cease to exterminate the *Goyim*; they must never leave them in peace and never submit to them. In *Hilkhoth Akum* (X,1) it says:

"Do not eat with idolaters, nor permit them to worship their idols; for it is written: *Make no covenant with them, nor show mercy unto them* (*Deuter*, ch.7,2). Either turn them away from their idols or kill them."

In this work I have quoted from only a very few of the Talmudic books which refer to the Christians. For the sake of brevity, and to spare you sensitive souls, I omitted many others which could have been included. These texts, however, which I have quoted from should be sufficient to demonstrate how false are the statements of the Jews when they claim that there is nothing in the *Talmud* which teaches hatred and enmity for Christians.

If it revolted you, Christian reader, to study the horrible blasphemies in this book, do not vent your anger on me. I did not state in the beginning that I was going to narrate something pleasant, but merely to show you what the *Talmud* really teaches about Christians, and I do not think I could have done so in a more suitable way.

I realize, however, that, since the truth does not please everyone, there are many who will become my enemies for thus having borne witness to the truth. And I have been reminded of this, both by the laws of the *Talmud* itself which threatens death to "traitors", and more so, by the warnings of those who have had experience of the actions which Jews take against those who make known things which are not favorable to them.

(As predicted by his friends during that time, Rev. Pranaitis was "liquidated" by the Cheka during the Bolshevik revolution in Russia.)

[END OF QUOTING]

Confrontation with Truth is not comforting, is it? And right now when your world is on the brink of a Third World War because of those people, I suggest you take a good look at what Mohammed had to say in the *Koran* concerning Jews:

"Whoever is a friend of a Jew, belongs to them, becomes one of them; God cannot tolerate this mean people. The Jews have wandered away from divine religion. They are usurpers. You

*must not relent in your work which must show up Jewish deceit."*

Now how about a little comment from MARTIN LUTHER [b. 1483]:

*"But the Jews are so hardened that they listen to nothing; though overcome by testimonies they yield not an inch. It is a pernicious race, oppressing all men by their usury and rapine. If they give a prince or magistrate a thousand florins, they exhort twenty thousand from the subject in payment. We must ever keep on guard against them."*

And then, in another writing, Luther states: [QUOTING]

They are the real liars and bloodhounds, who have not only perverted and falsified the entire Scriptures from beginning to end and without ceasing with their interpretations. And all of the anxious sighing, longing and hoping of their hearts is directed to the time when some day they would like to deal with us heathen as they dealt with the heathen in Persia at the time of Esther... Oh how they love that book *Esther*, which so nicely agrees with their bloodthirsty, revengeful and murderous desire and hope!

The Sun never did shine on a more bloodthirsty and revengeful people than they, who imagine to be the people of God, and who desire

to and think they must murder and crush the heathen. And the foremost undertaking which they expect of their Messiah is that he should slay and murder the whole world with the sword. As they at first demonstrated against us Christians and would like to do now, if they only could—have also tried it often and have been repeatedly struck on their snouts...

Their breath stinks for the gold and silver of the heathen; since no people under the Sun always have been, still are, and always will remain more avaricious than they, as can be noticed in their cursed usury. They also find comfort with this: "when Messiah comes, He shall take all the gold and silver in the world and distribute it among the Jews." Thus, whenever they can direct Scripture to their insatiable avarice, they wickedly do so. **[H: Does this remind you of anyone we know?]**

Therefore know, my dear Christians, that next to the Devil, you have no more bitter, more poisonous, more vehement an enemy than a real Jew who earnestly desires to be a Jew. There may be some among them who believe what the cow or the goose believes. But all of them are surrounded with their blood and circumcision. In history, therefore, they are often accused of poisoning wells, stealing children and mutilating them, as in Trent, Weiszensee and the like. Of course they deny this. Be it so or not, however, I know full well that the ready will is not lacking with them if they could only transform it into deeds, in secret or openly.

The person who does not know the Devil, might wonder why they are so at enmity with the Christians above all others, for which they have no reason, since we only do good to them. They live among us in our homes, under our protection, use land and highways, market and streets. Princes and government sit by, snore and have their maws open, let the Jews take from their purse and chest, steal and rob whatever they will. That is, they

permit themselves and their subjects to be abused and sucked dry and reduced to beggars with their own money, through the usury of the Jews. For the Jews, as foreigners, certainly should have nothing from us, and what they have certainly must be ours. They do not work, do not earn anything from us, neither do we donate or give it to them. Yet they have our money and goods and are lords in our land where they are supposed to be in exile!

If a thief steals ten gulden he must hang; if he robs people on the highway, his head is gone. But

money and property and everything I have! I wish they were in Jerusalem with the other Jews and whomsoever they would like to have with them.

Now what are we going to do with these rejected, condemned Jewish people?... Let us apply the ordinary wisdom of other nations like France, Spain, Bohemia, et al., who made them give an account of what they had stolen through usury, and divided it evenly; but expelled them from their country. For as heard before, God's wrath is so great over them that through soft mercy they only

become more wicked, through hard treatment, however, only a little better. Therefore, away with them!

How much more unbearable it is that we should permit the entire Christendom and all of us to be bought with our own money, be slandered and cursed by the Jews, who on top of all that be made rich and our lords, who laugh us to scorn and are tickled by their audacity!

What a joyful affair that would be for the Devil and his angels, and cause them to laugh through their snouts like a sow grinning at her little pigs, but deserving real wrath before God.

Maybe mild-hearted and gentle Christians will believe that I am too rigorous and drastic against the poor, afflicted Jews, believing that I ridicule them and treat them with much sarcasm. By my word, I am far too weak to be able to ridicule such a satanic brood. I would fain do so, but they are far greater adepts at mockery than I and possess a god who is master in this art. It is the Evil One himself.

Even with no further evidence than the *Old Testament*, I would maintain, and no person on Earth could alter my opinion, that the Jews as they are today are veritably a mixture of all the depraved and malevolent knaves of the whole world over, who have then been dispersed in all countries, similarly to the Tartars, Gypsies and such folk. [End of Luther quote]

[END OF QUOTING]

It is almost impossible to pass by some of the things taking place even, yea, in your decade of the 1990s. I refer specifically to Public Law 102-14, March 20, 1991, 102nd Congress (United States of America). It is listed as 105 STAT. 44 PUBLIC LAW 102-14, JOINT RESOLUTION.

With that LAW, friends, the Noachide (Jewish) Laws became law and stated that these laws would henceforth be THE religious structure of the United States of America. I will remind you of more of this portent and content, but not at this setting. Talmudic laws reflect the assumptions of authority on seven precepts "which were commanded" to the Noachides, and seven precepts "which the Noachides accepted upon themselves".

Along with the coming into law of the Noachide Laws for the U.S. there was an attached declaration that the day, same day and date, be henceforth a proclamation as: "Education day, U.S.A.". "The President is requested to issue a proclamation calling upon the people of the United States to observe such day with appropriate

Confrontation with Truth is not comforting, is it? And right now when your world is on the brink of a Third World War because of those people, I suggest you take a good look at what Mohammed had to say in the *Koran* concerning Jews:

*"Whoever is a friend of a Jew, belongs to them, becomes one of them; God cannot tolerate this mean people. The Jews have wandered away from divine religion. They are usurpers. You must not relent in your work which must show up Jewish deceit."*

Now how about a little comment from MARTIN LUTHER [b. 1483]:

*"But the Jews are so hardened that they listen to nothing; though overcome by testimonies they yield not an inch. It is a pernicious race, oppressing all men by their usury and rapine. If they give a prince or magistrate a thousand florins, they exhort twenty thousand from the subject in payment. We must ever keep on guard against them."*

a Jew, when he steals ten tons of gold through his usury, is dearer than God himself!

Do not their *Talmud* and rabbis write that it is no sin to kill if a Jew kills a heathen, but it is a sin if he kills a brother in Israel? It is no sin if he does not keep his oath to a heathen. Therefore, to steal and rob (as they do with their moneylending) from a heathen is a divine service... And they are the masters of the world and we are their servants—yea, their cattle!

I maintain that in three fables of Aesop there is more wisdom to be found than in all the books of the Talmudists and rabbis and more than ever could come into the hearts of the Jews...

Should someone think I am saying too much—I am saying much too little! For I see in writings how they curse us Goyim and wish us all evil in their schools and prayers. They rob us of our money through usury, and wherever they are able, they play us all manner of mean tricks... No heathen has done such things and none would do so except the Devil himself and those whom he possesses—as he possesses the Jews.

Burgensis, who was a very learned rabbi among them and by the grace of God became a Christian (which seldom occurs), is much moved that in their schools they so horribly curse us Christians (as Lyra also writes) and from that draws the conclusion that they must not be the people of God.

Now behold what a nice, thick, fat lie it is when they complain about being captives among us! Jerusalem was destroyed more than 1400 years ago and during that time we Christians have been tortured and persecuted by the Jews in all the world. On top of that, we do not know to this day what Devil brought them into our country. We did not fetch them from Jerusalem! Yes, we have and hold them captive, as I would like to keep my rheumatism, and all other diseases and misfortunes, who must wait as a poor servant, with

ceremonies and activities.”

While all of you citizens continued to pay NO ATTENTION and dozed your way to prison, the bill was SIGNED INTO LAW.

I don't want to confuse you further, so when we have an opportunity we will re-present the entirety of the writings on this issue including the entire Noachide laws.

The enemy is among you and you had best look around. Why do you think the U.S. government and ALL religious aspects are against Louis Farrakhan? BECAUSE HE SAW THROUGH AND RECOGNIZED THE ENEMY, AND NAMED HIM.

These evil self-appointed elite fully plan to wipe out the Blacks, and the methods for the killing are terrible indeed. Only EVIL could conjure such atrocities and intentions.

We will lift not a hand against these people of evil intent for that is not the prerogative of our commission. We can and shall only present TRUTH that man may KNOW and choose.

Thank you for another long day at the keyboards. Salu.

### 1/14/98 #1 HATONN

Dharma has told me that this series of books will undoubtedly get screwed up without more input. NO, it won't! We must not, however, dump anything onto her for “Parts”-keeping except what she directly writes so we don't lose track of our own series numbers. Somebody is going to have to divide the books themselves into volumes with suitable chapters. For practical purposes you can assume we will treat this set of books in series right from labor through delivery of this Phoenix. The labor pains are going to consist of side-by-side comparison, or at the least, presentations of all the manifestos recognized along with the *U.N. Charter* and Plan 2000. The basic reptilian plan of the antiChrist is reflected in the *Protocols*, and in that recognition the “enemy” nails himself.

Please let us see if we can publish these books along the way while never-minding the ones on hold. This will be the most important set of books on your globe forevermore. We will run this series right through and into the actual “coming” of ourselves and proof of CHRIST. Perfection of a man shall be overshadowed by the PROOF OF GOD.

A big job? Yes, but somebody has to do it.

We will get the funding acquisition scattered out a bit as we go along and get some flow while hiring who and what we need to keep focus off us and onto so many unknown resources as to bring security.

As to filling in the high-level bankers, and such as Mr. X, forget it. Have our friend remind his assistant that through Ambrosiano, BNL, BCCI, Credit Lyonnaise and all those other bank banks (bunkos?) they all know it is REAL. I don't believe anyone, even V.K. or Russell, were able to “reconfirm, reconfirm back in 1889—they were not around and neither was Cosmos S.E.M. Besides, if anyone bothers to READ what we send as backup—the responsibility and BILL are with the Federal Reserve, World Bank and IMF. Don't let these wig-wags play games. If they want a piece, fine—if not, to hell with them.

When we get flow from anywhere, we will immediately begin shoring up our people anywhere they happen to be so we can allow some comfort and respect—then we go for the prizes. In most instances in those old aristocratic circles we are

speaking directly to ones who, if they would be informed, are the other end of our pole. I can tell THEM this, however: the offspring of those early aristocrats, such as the younger Spencers, are doomed to fall—and it has nothing to do with us. They became too staid and comfortable in their own luxury at the expense of everyone else, and THEY WILL BE PULLED DOWN BY THE VERY GROUPS OF ELITE WHICH SET THEM UP.

Not to be repetitious particularly, BUT, this is the time of the Lord, good buddies. We are coming whether or not you like it, because the Reptilians have blighted this wondrous Creation quite enough. We are not interested in children playing at games. We are going to confront the enemy of God Creator and he is going to fall—bet on it. And he is going to fall through nothing more than TRUTH, HONOR, INTEGRITY, AND USE OF GOD'S ABUNDANCE FOR GOD'S PEOPLE AND CEASING TO FEED THE DRAGONS.

Can the masses handle this responsibility? No. The “masses” will wish and wash as told by their comfortable leaders. They don't know God or Evil—only whatever has been the food of their training. But God's people will recognize TRUTH, even if they deny it, and we shall PROVE beyond all doubt, before this is finished, who we are and just what we are.

Will this require heroism and bravery on your parts? No, but you can churn and fear if you like—as long as we keep right on going with God's Plan 2000. I think you will note we have a lot to do in the next 23 months. A lot of paint is going to come off the keyboards and a lot of references will be flowing past. Our aim is to have so much money as to be able to flood, first this nation, then all nations, with TRUTH, and see what happens. Then we will establish pods of places where Truth and REALITY within God's laws flourish. We don't fight anything, not even little, slithering Horn—for we do not have to do such wasted things. WE ARE THE CREATORS. It is a BIG job, yes, but we pace it so that with the contributions, AS I ASK FOR THEM, WE CAN MOST CERTAINLY PULL THIS OFF WITHOUT MUCH ADO ABOUT NOTHING.

We can arrange our own positions wherein we can secure ourselves, our information hub, and ALL THE REST can sit until the wars clear a bit—if necessary. The point is to be generous with our own workers and build stability and security in wisdom, but securely, and make sure you have replacement equipment for any that goes down or is confiscated. You scatter it all around where you can get at it. We do not pour funds into useless experiments—MAKE THIS VERY CLEAR. We begin to secure some land on which to build a few things such as sovereign-nation banks and other facilities—but we hold strong and tight with resources until we can see what is needed to accomplish this Truth Packaging around the globe. People taking these money packages are not doing it for the goodly experience of giving it away to the poor, my friends. They will mostly be just Elite of another bloodline wanting to get at their own enemies. I like to help my enemies every way I can. We will take our funds and silently gain as much as possible while nobody notices other than more people seem to show up and they seem to be doing “something” but mostly nobody knows WHAT.

I personally look forward to such things as “Raptures” because it will even get rid of some of the lizards because they have deluded

THEMSELVES. They want a rapture—then give them a rapture and start clearing out the dead. Hard-line thinking? Where have you been while man has about destroyed the very species of HUMAN? We don't have to physically hurt anybody and it is not our business if “they” hurt each other—we protect our own—understand? And we discredit—everywhere we can—the Lies. But we do it rationally, not through any arguments at all—just fact and historical TRUTH. “Crazy ramblings from insane minds”? Who cares—if it is TRUTH, my friends, it WILL/SHALL PREVAIL.

It is continually said that Truth shall give you FREEDOM. It is up to us to PROVE THAT THAT IS SO.

If man can come to believe that God gave down information and instructions—why think ye that man cannot again believe that Aton would give down instructions for HIS PEOPLE? WHEN YOU UNDERSTAND AND KNOW THE LAWS OF GOD, WHICH EVERY BEING KNOWS—CAN YOU NOT SIMPLY PRESENT THE LIES FOR WHAT THEY ARE AND DISSOLVE THE CHEATS, LIARS AND EVIL-MONGERS IN THE LIGHT OF TRUTH? OH YES, IT WORKS EVERY TIME; YOU JUST HAVEN'T BEEN AROUND TO EXPERIENCE IT YET.

Man will learn his sins and errors in transgression and living within the LIE before he is RECYCLED for another go at being a bit better next time. GOD does not destroy; we create the perfection and allow the healing. GOD leaves no THING in confusion for that is the work and job of the AntiChrist. If the AntiChrist continues to wish to call himself the JEW, so be it, for I will call a man whatever he claims himself to be by name or identification.

I do not like to waste writings for we have enough to handle every day in every way. My scribes are NOT God; they serve God and, for the little handful of immediate friends, I cannot just focus on business affairs of the day. If you can clean up these writings to protect our people—then publish them as part of our ongoing writings. If not, we will have to relinquish much “outside focus” additional writing.

Please, I mean it, I want copies of all the recognized manifestos, protocols, etc. We have used most of them and surely someone can pull them up so we don't have to type word for word as now. We don't HAVE TO DO IT NOW but we must measure carefully and Dharma's head is a good reflection and this information MUST BE IN HER HEAD ON HER OWN COMPUTER. This original thrust to destroy MAN must be lodged securely in your own minds. Some day we will change the series to the *RISE AND FALL OF THE ANTICHRIST*. I think that will be suitable with the first publication of this series.

*GOD IS GOING TO LET THE ANTICHRIST FORCES CLEAN THEMSELVES FROM THE FACE OF THE EARTH. AND HOW DO I KNOW? I AM ATON! THEREFORE, I WILL KNOW THAT WHICH I SHALL DO.*

I also know that myriads of participants will be sending in their realization and definitions and thus and so. Fine, but I leave it to others to assemble lists and dictionaries which set to RIGHT the lies fed by the AntiChrist. I shall start today by giving the most important one of all and that is to refer, myself, to that FALSE ENTITY CALLING HIMSELF JEW—TO WHAT HE IS—THE ANTICHRIST. These servants of the Antichrist (right spelling) are fed directly, just as this is being

fed from CHRIST to you. The Big Dark Guy himself is heading up the Plans presented to knock out the GOD-CHRIST. It never works but he never stops because, frankly, he enjoys the game of “gotcha” and the violence of evil—he feeds on the physical aspects of emotion and terror. His hapless victims never seem to understand what hit them, even if they come to KNOW. I guess you could say this is the “Intergalactic WAR OF THE WORLDS” but not in the Spielberg sense of space monsters. THE MONSTERS ARE SECURELY ROOTED IN THE HIGHEST PLACES ON YOUR GLOBE.

CAN WE DO THIS JOB? OF COURSE, WITH OUR HANDS TIED BEHIND US. WELL, A FEW OF YOU NEED YOUR HANDS SO LET’S NOT TRY SILLY “TRICKS” YET. I PROMISE YOU, HOWEVER, THAT WE COULD EASILY DO IT WITH THEM TIED—REMEMBER MIRACLES? WE CREATE MIRACLES WHILE OUR ADVERSARY IS LIMITED TO MAGIC TRICKS.

IF A THING IS PRESENTED IN TRUTH, LOGIC, REASON, AND OPEN PERCEPTION—IT IS A MIRACLE OF GOD. IF A THING IS TO DECEIVE, LIE, FOOL, OR DESTROY—IT IS A TRICK AND IS PRESENTED THROUGH THE MOST DISHONORABLE ANTICHRIST.

BY THE WAY, THIS CONJURED MAN PUT FORTH FOR YOUR DISTRACTION IS SIMPLY A TRICK FOR DECEIVING THE MOST PEOPLE POSSIBLE AS THINGS ARE ARRANGED FOR THE TAKEOVER BY THIS EVIL KING. BS, IT DOESN’T HOLD WATER IN A FULLY CONTAINED BUCKET.

Dharma, let us move on now with our presentation material.

Continuing with articles from *DEARBORN INDEPENDENT*, Sept. 4, 1920.

Before beginning to quote from that document I will insert a good point herein supplied by “2 X 6”. This should go into your list of dictionary definitions as to the offered meaning in a controlled effort to mislead, and the True Meaning. I am not going to divide these out for you but someone can certainly compile a good booklet of terms of such importance as these we note to support our presentations.

Can we “afford” to continue to print such material and such volumes of writings, in the paper or otherwise? NO, not if YOU don’t help us—for we are now receiving the brunt of the attack against your sanity or freedom. We will go as far as we can go, for that is our task. You can stop anywhere you choose for that is YOUR right. But YOU who simply decide to hold secure will find selves NEITHER secure nor safe for your fate is written in the PLAN. Security is a false illusion in this old usurped world of the Antichrist—KNOW IT. The full blown and successful PLAN is to get everything from you that you can call property or security and it is already accomplished as to methodology and intention.

The Antichrist is so sure he has it all sewed up, even in the minds of MAN, that he chuckles at our efforts and revels in our assistance to get his word out there before the people. Fine, that means we are pretty much left alone to get our own little task accomplished for we don’t have to cram anything down the gullets of men.

**EXTREMELY IMPORTANT NOTATION: THESE ARE “MY” BOOKS, MY WAY, AND YOU WHO WISH TO PARTICIPATE ARE WELCOME—BUT, YOU WILL NOT CHANGE MY CONCEPTS, EXPLAIN MY MEANINGS,**

**CHANGE EVEN MY LIMITED ABILITY AT PUNCTUATION. YOU DO WHAT YOU WANT TO DO WITH YOUR BOOKS—YOU LEAVE MINE ALONE FOR I KNOW WHAT I AM DOING AND WHERE I AM HEADED—YOU KNOW NOT EITHER ONE. I AM NOT INTERESTED IN YOUR VIEWS ON WORDS, COMPILATION, INDEXING OR REFERENCING. I WANT MY PEOPLE PROTECTED BUT I CERTAINLY DO NOT WANT YOU DELETING MY SCRIBE’S REFERENCES WHEN I HAVE INTENTIONALLY USED HER/HIS IDENTITY. IT IS IN THE BODY OF COMMENTS ON PREPRINTED MATERIAL THAT YOU SHOULD ATTEND SECURITY. NOW, UNLESS YOU THOROUGHLY UNDERSTAND MY MESSAGE CLEARLY—STAY AWAY FROM THE MATERIAL EXCEPT TO READ AND STUDY IT. AND DON’T THINK I MEAN “SOMEBODY” ELSE—THIS IS FOR YOU! IF I HAD MY PREFERENCES, I WOULD NOT EVEN TURN THESE SMALL REFERENCES OVER TO EDITORS FOR EVEN TYPOGRAPHICAL CORRECTIONS, MUCH THE LESS PUNCTUATION CHANGES WHICH OFTEN CHANGE THE ENTIRE MEANING OF A STATEMENT. DON’T GET CARRIED AWAY WITH YOUR ASSUMED TASKS LEST I GET REALLY TICKED OFF AT YOU. YES, INDEED, I AM BAITING AND TEASING MY VERY BIG BOY ADVERSARY AND I WANT HIM TO SNARL AND STRIKE BECAUSE I INTEND TO HANG HIS HIDE ON THE WIRE FENCE TO USE FOR MY BOOTS WITH WHICH TO WALK ALL OVER HIM. CLEAR? IF THIS BRINGS FEAR INTO YOUR BEING—GET OUT OF THE WAY.**

“God wouldn’t be this way, sound this way or be unkind in this manner?” **WOULDN’T HE? SO, IF YOU CAN’T PERCEIVE SUCH A THING YOU WANT TO GET OUT OF THE WAY ANYWAY—ASAP!**

My, my, what a lovely day we have to serve and our appreciation for the gift of capability is without limitation.

2 X 6 offers this definition because throughout the whinings and burial attempts of the *Protocols* comes the retort that what the world has is a “*FORGERY*”. This then becomes an important point for all of you each time you see that claim raised:

**FORGERY:** An imperfect rendition of something that already exists, by someone other than the original author, artist, etc.

If the detractors of the *Protocols* wanted to totally discredit them, they should have claimed them to be “fabrications”. NOTE: THIS CLAIM WAS NEVER MADE. SO, WHAT IS BEING IMPLIED IS THAT THERE HAS ALWAYS EXISTED SOME FORM OF THE *PROTOCOLS* AND THAT THE ORIGINAL RENDITION IS **STILL** BEING CONCEALED.

THE PLAN IS TO REVEAL THE TRUE *PROTOCOLS* AT A SELECTED TIME IN THE FUTURE, PERHAPS?

WE CAN SEE THAT THE *UNITED NATIONS CHARTER, COMMUNIST MANIFESTO, NAZI MANIFESTO, ETC.*, CONTAIN THE **SAME PROTOCOLS AS PUBLISHED.**

A can of worms— “2 X 6”

Thank you for the input. It is not a can of worms for it is a fully orchestrated bait-and-switch game where only half the players even have

reference to correct terms and language. It is a “Shifty Lizard” trick well practiced through the eons of manifestation of human experiences in the classroom of soul education. The Antichrist KNOWS he can’t actually WIN the game he wants to win, so does the next best thing—capture the “winner’s” trophies—ah yes, SOULS.

Is/was there a full-blown plan to reveal the *Protocols* at some time and have its day in the light for the purpose of further letting the people KNOW how enslaved they really are? Well, we just jumped his gun a bit and although Antichrist knew God would wreck his plan he didn’t think God could find any people left who were brave enough to risk the Truth. Antichrist NEVER keeps his promises but he forgets: GOD ALWAYS—ALWAYS—KEEPS HIS!

The big-cheese viper is now on his tippy-tail and he cannot strike and kill his foes now coming at him from every direction, including the heavens. And the point is not to kill the viper—just let him exhaust his supply of venom. He will spew the foolish lies by his own mouth until he has made the total fool of self. Unfortunately, he will leave the hapless followers in the form of lizards to confront the REAL enemies and be blown away. A right clever old elf, we might suggest. The striking and killing OF THEIR OWN is already coming down and there is the assumption that they shall endure to rise again, for after all, Evil always rises again and when you have non-Truth fighting those who hold only false realizations—you do have that “can of worms” I suppose.

Will GOD CUT SHORT THE DAYS of these encounters? It remains to be seen for if the liars and evil pretenders are not cleared, they remain to do this atrocious play over and over again. Godly men do not shackle even the evil—for evil and good are only in the minds of beings, and actions reflecting these evil thoughts are in the actions in manifest format. When the people of GOD understand the stature, status and wholeness of God, perhaps one more lesson will be sufficient for this wondrous orb created for experience. We shall see, will we not?

## BIRTHING THE PHOENIX

[QUOTING, Part 6:]

### HOW THE “JEWISH QUESTION” TOUCHES THE FARM

(XVI)

Those wonderful documents known as the *Protocols*, with their strong grasp of every element of life, have not overlooked LAND. The Land Program is found in the Sixth Protocol, which is one of the briefest of these documents and may be quoted in full to show now the relation it bears to certain excerpts made in previous articles:

#### PROTOCOL VI

“We shall soon begin to establish huge monopolies, colossal reservoirs of wealth, upon which even the big Gentile properties will be dependent to such an extent that they will all fall together with the government credit on the day following the political catastrophe. *The economists here present* must carefully weigh the significance of this combination. We must develop by every means the importance of *our super-government*, representing it as the protector and

benefactor of all who voluntarily submit to us.

“The aristocracy of the Gentiles as a political force has passed away. We need not take them into consideration. But, *as owners of the land* they are harmful to us in *that they are independent in their source of livelihood*. Therefore, at all costs, *we must deprive them of their land*.”

“*The best means to attain this is to increase the taxes and mortgage indebtedness. These measures will keep land ownership in a state of unconditional subordination. Unable to satisfy their needs by small inheritances, the aristocrats among the Gentiles will burn themselves out rapidly.*”

“At the same time it is necessary to encourage trade and industry vigorously and especially speculation, the function of which is to act as a counterpoise to industry. Without speculation, *industry will cause private capital to increase and tend to improve the condition of Agriculture BY FREEING THE LAND FROM INDEBTEDNESS FOR LOANS BY THE LAND BANKS. It is necessary for industry to deplete the land both of laborers and capital, and through speculations, transfer all the money of the world into our hands, thereby throwing the Gentiles into the ranks of the proletariat.* The Gentiles will then bow before us to obtain the right to existence.

“*To destroy Gentile industry, we shall, as an incentive to this speculation, encourage among the Gentiles a strong demand for luxuries, all enticing luxuries.*”

“*We will force up wages, which however, will be of no benefit to workers, for we will at the same time cause a rise in the prices of prime necessities, pretending that this is due to the decline of agriculture and of cattle raising. We will also artfully and deeply undermine the sources of production by instilling in the workmen ideas of anarchy, AND ENCOURAGE THEM IN THE USE OF ALCOHOL, at the same time taking measures to drive all the intellectual focus of the Gentiles from the land. [H: Still don't believe this is all possible, readers?]*”

“That the true situation shall not be noticed by the Gentiles prematurely, we will mask it by a pretended effort to serve the working classes and promote great economic principles, for which an active propaganda will be carried on *through our economic theories.*”

The local and passing element in this is “the aristocracy of the Gentiles”. That is to say, the program is not entirely fulfilled by the passing of aristocrats. *Jewry goes on just the same. Its program stretches far. Jewry will retain such Kings as it desires, as long as it desires them. Probably the last throne to be vacated will be British throne because what to the British mind is the honor of being Jewry's protector and therefore the inheritor of the blessing which that attitude brings, is to the Jewish mind the good fortune of being able to use a world-wide empire for the furtherance of Jewry's purpose. Each has served the other and the partnership will probably last until Jewry gets ready to throw Britain over, which Jewry can do at almost any time. There are indications that it has already started on this last task.*

**[H: If this last bit about Britain didn't kick you in the tummy, I guess nothing will.]**

But the permanent elements in this Protocol are the *Land, the Jews, and the Gentiles*. A word of explanation may be necessary on this inclusion of the Gentiles as permanent: the *Protocols* do not contemplate the extermination of the Gentiles, nor

the making of this world a completely Jewish populated world. The *Protocols* contemplate a Gentile world RULED by the Jews—the Jews as MASTERS, the Gentiles as hewers of wood and drawers of water, a policy which every *Old Testament* reader knows to be typically Jewish and the source of divine judgment upon Israel time and again.

Now, look at this whole Program as it concerns the land.

“*Owners of the land...are harmful to us in that they are independent in their sources of livelihood.*”

That is a foundation principle of the *Protocols*. It matters not whether the owners are the “Gentile aristocracy,” the peasants of, say, Poland, or the farmers of the United States—land ownership makes the owners “*independent in their sources of livelihood*”. And *any* form of independence is fatal to the success of the World Program which is written so comprehensively in the *Protocols* and which is advancing so comprehensively under Jewish guidance in the world of actual affairs today.

Not “tillers” of the land, not “dwellers” on the land, not “tenants”, not an “agricultural peasantry”, but “*owners of the land*”—this is the class singled out for attention in the Sixth Protocol, BECAUSE they are “*independent in their sources of livelihood*”.

Now, there has been no time in the history of the United States when apparently it was more easy for the farmer to own his land than now. Mortgages should be a thing of the past. Everywhere the propaganda of the question tells us that the farmers are growing “rich” and yet there were never so many abandoned farms!

**[H: Check this out against the giant Archer Daniels Midland food controllers and giant corporate land owners relative to the incredible wipeout of farmers and small farms taken by the banks and corporate giants, totally wiping out most farmers. And could it be politics? Oh my, readers, when you have people from the media recognition taking major, major high positions with Archer Daniels Midland to further grab, like your formerly-respected David Brinkley, you have the end in sight. Also, when you have a former politician of such high-level rank as DOLE heading up the financial-business interests of a foreign country (Thailand) but saying, “I won't lobby the U.S.”, you have worse than a sick and dying patient. The formal name for this category is “registered foreign agent”. Where does this put Elizabeth Dole, who is planned as a candidate for President in 2000? She is, right now, in a powerful position as head of the Red Cross. Have you all gone completely insane?]**

“*Therefore, at all costs we must deprive them of their land.*”

How? “*The best means to attain this is to increase land taxes and mortgage indebtedness.*” High taxes to keep the land at all, borrowed money to finance the tilling of it.

“*These measures will keep land ownership in a state of unconditional subordination.*”

*We will leave it to the farmers of the United States to say whether this is working out or not.*

And in a future reference to this subject we will show that whenever an attempt is made to enable farmers to borrow money at decent rates, whenever it is proposed to lighten the burden of “mortgage indebtedness” on the farm, Jewish financial influence in the United States steps in to prevent it,

or failing to prevent it, mess it all up in the operation.

By increasing the farmer's financial disability on the one hand and by increasing industrial allurements on the other, a very great deal is accomplished. The Protocol says: “*It is necessary for industry to deplete the Land both of laborers and capital.*”

Has that been done? Have the farms of the United States been depleted both of laborers and capital? Certainly! Money is harder for the farmer to get than it is for any other man; and as for labor, he cannot get it on any terms.

**[H: What is projected in the plans for California TODAY? Ah yes, a stoppage of immigration workers to the farms as is, and a plan to replace them with “Welfare” recipients—not known for their desire nor their intent to actually work, and much the less not at base wages—but ah so, you will have CAPTIVE WORK CREW, will you not? To get assistance there will be “FORCED LABOR” from those rolls. This also presents a way to CATCH the unfortunate immigrant laborer to be sent back to a nation, or nations, now ruined by the North American Free Trade Agreements. Can you begin to see the ways the noose is tightened around your necks without recourse? Further, if any “citizen” reaches out to help these unpapered neighbors, they will be turned in, fined and incarcerated. This will be the rule in every state within a year or so.**

**But aren't there Jewish people who will be hurt by this as well? Well, of course—if you mean those Judean people. The elite Antichrists don't come in on passports—they control the people who issue citizenship, waivers, and they come in through the dollar in corporation holding and thus and so. They are given titles such as “registered foreign agents” and “ambassadors” or BUSINESS OWNERS IN THE U.S., and they are treated like the kings they are. They don't even have to answer for their crimes for they are IMMUNE to PROSECUTION in almost all instances you can name.]**

What is the result of these two influences, the one working on the farm, and the other in the cities? It is precisely what the Protocol says it will be: Increased wages that buy less of the materials of life—“we will at the same time cause a rise in the prices of prime necessities, pretending that *this is due to the decline of agriculture and cattle raising.*”

The Jew who set these Protocols in order was a financier, economist and philosopher of the first order. He knew what he was talking about. His operations in the ordinary world of business always indicated that he knew exactly what he was doing. How well this Sixth Protocol has worked and is still working out in human affairs is before the eyes of everyone to see.

Here in the United States one of the most important movements toward real independence of the financial powers has been begun by the farmers. The farmers' strong advantage is that, owning the land, he is independent in his sources of livelihood. The land will feed him whether he pleases International Jewish Financiers or not. His position is impregnable as long as the Sun shines and the seasons roll. It was therefore necessary to do something to hinder this budding independence. He was placed under a greater disadvantage than any other business man in borrowing capital. He was placed more ruthlessly than any other

producer between the upper and nether stones of a thievish distribution system. Labor was drawn away from the farm. The Jew-controlled melodrama made the farmer a “rube”, and Jew-made fiction presented him as a “hick”, causing his sons to be ashamed of farm life. *The grain syndicates which operate against the farmer are Jew-controlled.* There is no longer any possibility of doubting, when the facts of actual affairs are put alongside the written Program, that the farmer of the United States has an interest in this Question.

What would this World Program gain if the wage-workers were enslaved and the farmers were allowed to go scot-free? Therefore the program of agricultural interference which has been only partially outlined here.

But this is not all.

**[H: My emphasis:] ANY WRITER WHO ATTEMPTS FULLY TO INFORM THE GENTILE MIND ON THE JEWISH QUESTION MUST OFTEN FEEL THAT THE EXTENT OF THE PROTOCOLS' CONSPIRACY IS SO GREAT AS TO STAGGER THE GENTILE MIND.** [Dharma: *Wham, I guess I can concur with this statement, having been receiving the brunt and been target of such massive assaults, even against my life, until I am a bit shredded and my wish, other than duty to God, says “run away, run away”. At least I have come to KNOW that I have some protections prior writers have failed to recognize. This is not that I am so confounded smart, it is only that my head is battered by the two x four God has used to get my attention. What do I (you, or anyone) do now? Finally, KNOW that God has His Plan and we are but players in it with all the protections afforded by God, and those, friends, are magnificently great and wondrous.*]

*Gentiles are NOT conspirators. They cannot follow a clue through long and devious and darkened channels. The elaborate completeness of the Jewish Program, the perfect co-ordination of its mass of details wearies the Gentile mind. This, really more than the daring of the Program itself, constitutes the principal danger of the Program being fulfilled. Gentile mental laziness is the most powerful ally the World Program has.* **[H: !!!!!]**

For example; after citing the perfectly obvious coincidence and most probable connection between the *Protocols* and the observable facts with reference to the farm situation, the writer is compelled to say, as above, “*But this is not all.*” *And it is a peculiarity of Gentile psychology that the Gentile reader will feel that it ought to be all because it is so complete. This is where the Jewish mind out-maneuvers the Gentile mind.* **[H: It has been ever thus with the product of the Prince of Darkness Antichrist. Wouldn't it be nice to simply stop calling them Jews and call them what is their name, the Antichrist? The use of the very term “Jew” does exactly what it is supposed to do, cause confusion from the very lie it is.]**

*Gentiles may do a thing for one reason; the Jew [H: Antichrist] often does the same thing for three or four reasons. The Gentile can understand thus far why Jewish financiers should seek control of the land in order to prevent widespread Agricultural Independence which, as Protocol Six says, would be “harmful to us”. That reason is perfectly clear.*

*But there is another. It is found in the Twelfth Protocol. It contemplates nothing less than the*

*playing of City against Country in the great game now being exposed. Complete control over the City by the industrial leverage, and over the Country by the debt leverage, will enable the Hidden Players to move first the Country by saying that the City demands certain things, and then move the City by saying that the Country demands certain things, thus splitting Citizens and Farmers apart and using them against one another.*

Look at the plainness and the boldness, yet the calm assurance, with which this plan is broached:

*“Our calculations reach out, especially into the country districts. There we must necessarily arouse those interests and ambitions which we can always turn against the city, representing them to the cities as dreams and ambitions for independence on the part of the provinces. It is clear that the source of this will be precisely the same, and that it will come from us. It will be necessary for us before we have attained full power to so arrange matters that, from time to time, the cities shall come under the influence of opinion in the country districts, that is, of the majority prearranged by our agents....”*

The preliminaries of the game are here set forth—to jockey City and Farm against each other, that in the end the Conspirators may use whichever proves the stronger in putting the Plan over. *In Russia, both schemes have been worked.* The old regime, established in the Cities, was persuaded to lay down power because it was made to believe that the peasants of Russia requested it. Then, when the Bolsheviks seized power, they ruled the peasantry on the ground that the Cities wanted it. The Cities listened to the Country, now the Country is listening to the Cities.

If you see any attempt made to divide City and Farm into antagonistic camps, remember this paragraph from the Twelfth Protocol. Already the poison is working. Have you never heard that Prohibition was something which the backwoods districts forced upon the Cities? Have you never heard that the High cost of Living was due to extravagant profits of the farmer?—profits which he doesn't get.

One big dent in this Program of World control could be made if the Citizen and the Farmer could learn each other's mind, not through self-appointed spokesmen, but directly from each other. City and Farm are drifting apart because of misrepresentation of outsiders, and in the widening rift the sinister shadow of the World Program appears.

Let the Farmers look past the “Gentile fronts” in their villages or principal trading points, past them to the real controllers who are hidden.

DEARBORN INDEPENDENT  
—Issue of Sept. 4, 1920.

[END OF QUOTING]

In 1489 an interesting statement was made and repeated in December (24th—Christmas Eve) 1912:

*“Three hundred men, each of whom knows all the others, govern the fate of the European Continent, and they elect their successors from their entourage.”*

My suggestion to bring this a bit more up to date would be to read some of those “banned” and buried books which make it to your presses, i.e. *CONSPIRATORS' HIERARCHY: THE STORY OF THE COMMITTEE OF 300*, Dr. John Coleman, W.I.R., 2533 N. Carson City, NV 89706.

This by no means is even, possibly, the most important offering. I suggest you get your hands on EVERY book by Eustace Mullins, Gary Wean—and the others are too numerous to even list. I can draw it right down for you though and save you money in the process—GET AND READ THE *PHOENIX JOURNALS*—ALL OF THEM.

Before we leave this writing for the day I would like to remind you that we aren't nuts or something like distractors or prattlers labeling some “nice guys” with tar and feathers and calling them the Antichrist. They ARE the Antichrist and here is an outlay regarding “A Fifteenth Century ‘Protocol’”.

[QUOTING:]

### A FIFTEENTH CENTURY “PROTOCOL”

The principles and morality of these latter-day *Protocols* are as old as the tribe. Here is one from the Fifteenth Century which Jews can hardly pronounce a forgery, seeing that it is taken from a *Rothschild* journal.

The *Revue des etudes Juives*, financed by James de Rothschild, published in 1889 two documents which showed how true the *Protocols* are in saying that the Learned Elders of Zion have been carrying on their plan for centuries. On January 13, 1489, Chemor, Jewish Rabbi of Arles in Provence, wrote to the Grand Sanhedrim, which had its seat in Constantinople, for advice, as the people of Arles were threatening the synagogues. What should the Jews do? This was the reply:

“Dear beloved brethren in Moses, we have received your letter in which you tell us of the anxieties and misfortunes which you are enduring. We are pierced by as great pain to hear it as yourselves.

“The advice of the Grand Satraps and Rabbis is the following:

“1. As for what you say that the King of France obliges you to become Christians: do it, since you cannot do otherwise, but let the law of Moses be kept in your hearts. **[H: Remember that law of Moses was, ultimately, the TALMUD.]**

“2. As for what you say about the command to despoil you of your goods [the law was that on becoming converted, Jews gave up their possessions]: Make your sons merchants, that little by little they may despoil the Christians of theirs.

“3. As for what you say about their making attempts on your lives: make your sons doctors and apothecaries, that they may take away Christians' lives. **[H: Do you still wonder WHY I do not suggest Dharma go to a doctor or apothecaries for sure wipe-out? Readers, get with this program for this is not a cute little sandbox game of childhood charades—this is a ploy FOR TAKING THE WORLD.]**

“4. As for what you say of their destroying your synagogues: make your sons canons and clerics in order that they may destroy their churches.

“5. As for the many other vexations you complain of: arrange that your sons become advocates and lawyers, and see that they always mix themselves up with the affairs of State, in order that by putting Christians under your yoke you may dominate the world and be avenged on them.

“6. Do not swerve *from this order* that we give you, because you will find by experience that,

humiliated as you are, you will reach the actuality of power.

“Signed V.S.S.V.F.F., Prince of the Jews, 21st Caslue (November), 1489.”

In the year 1844, on the eve of the Jewish Revolution in 1848, Benjamin Disraeli, whose real name was *ISRAEL*, and who was a “damped”, or baptized Jew, published his novel, *Coningsby*, in which occurs this ominous passage:

**“The world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes.”**

And he went on to show that these personages were all Jews.

Now that Providence has brought to the light of day these secret protocols all men may clearly see the hidden personages specified by Disraeli at work “behind the scenes” of all the Governments. This revelation entails on all white peoples the grave responsibility of examining and revising *au fond* their attitude towards the Race and Nation which boasts of its survival over all Empires.

## NOTES

### I. “AGENTUR” AND “THE POLITICAL”

These are two words in this translation which are unusual, the word “*Agentur*” and “political” used as a substantive. *Agentur* appears to be a word adopted from the original and it means the whole body of agents and agencies made use of by the elders, whether members of the tribe or their Gentile tools.

By “the Political” Mr. Marsden means, not exactly the “body politic” but the entire machinery of politics.

### II. THE SYMBOLIC SNAKE OF JUDAISM

Protocol II opens with a reference to the Symbolic Snake of Judaism. In his Epilogue to the 1905 Edition of the *Protocols* Nilus gives the following interesting account of this symbol:

According to the records of secret Jewish Zionism, Solomon and other Jewish learned men already, in 929 B.C., thought out a scheme in theory for a peaceful conquest of the whole universe by Zion.

As history developed, this scheme was worked out in detail and completed by men who were subsequently initiated in this question. These learned men decided by peaceful means to conquer the world for Zion with the slyness of the Symbolic Snake, whose head was to represent those who have been initiated into the plans of the Jewish administration, and the body of the Snake to represent the Jewish people—the administration was always kept secret, *even from the Jewish nation itself*. As this Snake penetrated into the hearts of the nations which it encountered it undermined and devoured all the non-Jewish power of these States. It is foretold that the Snake has still to finish its work, strictly adhering to the designed plan, until the course which it has to run is closed by the return of its head to Zion and until, by this means, the Snake has completed its round of Europe and has encircled it—and until, by dint of enchaining Europe, it has encompassed the whole world. This it is to accomplish by using

every endeavor to subdue the other countries by an *economic* conquest.

The return of the head of the Snake to Zion can only be accomplished after the power of all the Sovereigns of Europe has been laid low, that is to say, when by means of economic crises and wholesale destruction effected everywhere, there shall have been brought about a spiritual demoralization and a moral corruption, chiefly with the assistance of Jewish women masquerading as French, Italians, etc. These are the surest spreaders of licentiousness into the lives of the leading men at the heads of nations.

A map of the course of the Symbolic Snake is shown as follows: Its first stage in Europe was in 429 B.C. in Greece, where, about the time of Pericles, the Snake first started eating into the power of that country. The second stage was in Rome in the time of Augustus, about 69 B.C. The third in Madrid in the time of Charles V., in A.D. 1552. The fourth in Paris about 1790, in the time of Louis XVI. The fifth in London from 1814 onwards (after the downfall of Napoleon). The sixth in Berlin in 1871 after the Franco-Prussian war. The seventh in St. Petersburg, over which is drawn the head of the Snake under the date of 1881.

All these states which the Snake traversed have had the foundations of their constitutions shaken; Germany, with its apparent power, forming no exception to the rule. In economic conditions England and Germany are spared, but only till the conquest of Russia is accomplished by the Snake, on which at present (i.e., 1905) all its efforts are concentrated. The further course of the Snake is not shown on this map, but arrows indicate its next movement towards Moscow, Kieff, and Odessa.

It is now well known to us to what extent the latter cities form the centers of the militant Jewish race. Constantinople is shown as the last stage of the Snake’s course before it reaches Jerusalem. (This map was drawn years before the occurrence of the “Young Turk”—i.e. Jewish—Revolution in Turkey.)

III. The term “*Goyim*”, meaning Gentiles or non-Jews, is used throughout the *Protocols* and is retained by Mr. Marsden.

[END OF QUOTING]

Yes, readers, I know this is sobering but I think that you cannot really longer overlook the pointed TRUTH. Many of you have experienced what we offer in *CONTACT* and priorly, in the *PHOENIX LIBERATOR*. But, how many of you have studied it all carefully or even realize that we have offered just about all of the information in *THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE* by Arthur Koestler? If someone on the staff will pull out all that work we will be happy to rerun it, but I plan to focus on the *Protocols* (PLAN) itself this time. You have been given your Kindergarten, Grade School, High School and University classes and homework. Do you pass or fail the graduation? Graduation means survival, or downfall, so yes, it is very important.

Thank you for a long day but it is worthy of our efforts. Salu.

1/15/98 #1 HATONN

### IDENTITY OF GOD’S ENEMY

THE REVELATION, 2:9: “*I know how much you suffer for the Lord, and I know the slander of those opposing you, who say that they are Jews—*

*the children of God—but they aren’t, for they support the cause of Satan.*”

THE REVELATION, 3:9: “*Note this: I will force those supporting the causes of Satan while claiming to be mine (but they aren’t—they are lying) to fall at your feet and acknowledge that you are the ones I love.*”

\*Literally, “say they are Jews but are not.”

This is taken from *THE LIVING BIBLE*, Reference Edition, Tyndale, Wheaton, Ill.

“Are you now going to tell us there ARE valid things in that *Holy Bible*?” you ask. Of course, how do you capture the people ALL OF THE TIME if you don’t give them some truth? The point is to mix it with such large lies that the reader or teacher thinks there be errors and “corrects” them for you. Further, every cheat and deceiver will give you no more than 10 percent lies but it will be in that 10 percent that you “are had”.

Along those lines we are pleased to announce that some of our references and resources have now been investigated by a team from INTERPOL, for fraud or something. We must be doing **something right!** This will make us thoroughly cleared by everything from your CIA, Treasury Dept., Federal Reserve, Postal Department and Federal Bureau of Investigation to James Bond and INTERPOL. Thank you Messrs. Green, Abbott and Horton, we could not have gotten that service without your assistance and that, of course, of Jason Brent and Steven Horn here in California.

We will now continue with the next article from *DEARBORN INDEPENDENT* (Henry Ford), Issue of April 30, 1921:

### BIRTHING THE PHOENIX

[QUOTING, Part 7:]

### Dr. LEVY, A JEW, ADMITS HIS PEOPLE’S ERROR

(LVI)

A Jew of standing, Dr. Oscar Levy, well known in English literary circles and a lover of his people, has had the honesty and the wisdom to meet the Jewish Question with truth and candor. His remarks are printed in this article as an example of the methods by which Jewry can be saved in the estimation of Twentieth Century Civilization.

The circumstances were these: George Pitt-Rivers, of Worcester College, Oxford, wrote a most illuminating brochure entitled, “The World Significance of the Russian Revolution”, which is published and sold for two shillings by Basil Blackwell, Oxford. The book is the result of unprejudiced observation and study and agrees with the statements made in the *DEARBORN INDEPENDENT* about the personnel of Bolshevism. The manuscript was sent to Dr. Oscar Levy, as a representative Jew, and Dr. Levy’s letter was subsequently published as a preface to the book.

That the reader may understand the tenor of Mr. Pitt-River’s book, section XVI, pp. 39-41, is herewith given in full, and is followed by Dr. Levy’s comments. The italics throughout are intended to remind the reader of remarks on similar lines made in this series:

It is not unnaturally claimed by Western Jews that Russian Jewry, as a whole, is most bitterly opposed to Bolshevism. Now although there is a great measure of truth in this claim, since the prominent Bolsheviks, who are preponderantly

Jewish, do not belong to the orthodox Jewish Church, it is yet possible, without laying oneself open to the charge of anti-Semitism, to point to the obvious fact that Jewry, *as a whole*, has, consciously or *unconsciously*, worked for and promoted an international economic, material despotism which, with Puritanism as an ally, has tended in an ever-increasing degree to crush national and spiritual values out of existence and substitute the ugly and deadening machinery of finance and factory. It is also a fact that Jewry, as a whole, strove every nerve to secure and heartily approved of the overthrow of the Russian monarchy, which they regarded as their most formidable obstacle in the path of their ambitions and business pursuits. All this may be admitted, as well as the plea that, individually or collectively, most Jews may heartily detest the Bolshevik regime, yet it is still true that the whole weight of Jewry was in the revolutionary scales against the Czar's government. It is true their apostate brethren, who are now riding in the seat of power, may have exceeded their orders; that is disconcerting, but it does not alter the fact. It may be that the Jews, often the victims of their own idealism, have always been instrumental in bringing about the events they most heartily disapprove of; that perhaps is the curse of the Wandering Jew.

Certainly it is from the Jews themselves that we learn most about the Jews. It is possible that only a Jew can understand a Jew. Nay, more, it may be that only a Jew can save us from the Jews, a Jew who is great enough, strong enough—for greater racial purity is a source of strength in the rare and the great—and inspired enough to overcome in himself the life-destructive vices of his own race. It was a Jew who said. "Wars are the Jews' harvest"; but no harvest so rich as civil wars. A Jew reminds us that the French Revolution brought civil emancipation for the Jews in Western Europe. Was it a Jew who inspired Rousseau with the eighteenth century idea of the sameness of man according to nature? Dr. Kallen, a Zionist author, writes: "Suffering for 1,000 years from the assertion of their difference from the rest of mankind, they accepted eagerly the escape from suffering which the eighteenth century assertion of the sameness of all men opened to them... They threw themselves with passion into the republican emancipating movements of their fellow subjects of

other stocks." It was a Jew, Ricardo, who gave us the nineteenth century ideal of the sameness of man according...to machinery. And without the Ricardian gospel of international capitalism, we could not have had the international gospel of Karl Marx. Moses Hess and Disraeli remind us of the particularly conspicuous part played by Jews in the Polish and Hungarian rebellions, and in the republican uprising in Germany of '48. Even more conspicuous were they in the new internationalism logically deducible from the philosophy of Socialism. This we were taught by the Jew Marx, and the Jew Ferdinand Lasalle, and they but developed the doctrine of the Jew David Ricardo.

It was Weininger, a Jew—and also a Jew hater—who explained why so many Jews are naturally Communists. Communism is not only an international creed, but it implies the abnegation of real property, especially property in land, and Jews, being international, have never acquired a taste for real property; they prefer money. Money is an instrument of power, though eventually, of course, Communists claim that they will do away with money—when their power is sufficiently established to enable them to command goods, and exercise despotic sway without it. Thus the same motives prompt the Jew Communist and his apparent enemy, the financial Jew. **[H: Here is a statement NOT TO BE MISSED!]** When owners of real property in times of economic depression feel the pinch of straightened circumstances, it is the Jewish usurers who become the most affluent and who, out of goodness of their hearts, come to their assistance—at a price.

To these and other statements, Dr. Levy, as a Jew, made this reply:  
Dear Mr. Pitt-Rivers:

When you first handed me your MS. on *The World Significance of the Russian Revolution*, you expressed a doubt about the propriety of its title. After a perusal of your work, I can assure you, with the best of consciences, that your misgivings were entirely without foundation.

No better title than *The World Significance of the Russian Revolution* could have been chosen, for no event in any age will finally have more significance for our world than this one. We are still too near to see clearly this Revolution, this portentous event, which was certainly one of the most intimate and therefore least obvious, aims of the world-conflagration, hidden as it was at first by the fire and smoke of national enthusiasms and patriotic antagonisms.

It was certainly very plucky of you to try and throw some light upon an event which necessarily must still be enveloped in mist and mystery, and I was even somewhat anxious, lest your audacity in treating such a dangerous subject would end in failure, or what is nearly the same, in ephemeral success. No age is so voracious of its printed offspring as ours. There was thus some reason to fear lest you had offered to this modern Kronos only another mouthful of his accustomed nourishment for his immediate consumption.

I was, I am glad to report, agreeably surprised—surprised, though not by the many new facts which you give, and which must surprise all those who take an interest in current events—facts, I believe, which you have carefully and personally collected and selected, not only from books, but from the lips and letters of Russian eye-witnesses and sufferers, from foes as well as from friends of the great Revolution.

What I appreciate more than this new light thrown on a dark subject, more than the conclusion

drawn by you from this wealth of facts, is the psychological insight which you *display in detecting the reasons why a movement so extraordinarily bestial and so violently crazy as the Revolution was able to succeed and finally to overcome its adversaries*. For we are confronted with two questions which need answering and which, in my opinion, you have answered in your pamphlet. These questions are: (1) How has the Soviet government, *admittedly the government of an insignificant minority*, succeeded not only in maintaining but in strengthening its position in Russia after two and a half years of power? and (2) Why has the Soviet Government, in spite of its outward bestiality and brutal tyranny, succeeded in gaining the sympathies of an increasing number of people in this country?

You rightly recognize that there is an ideology behind it and you clearly diagnose it as an ancient ideology. There is nothing new under the Sun, *it is even nothing new that this Sun rises in the East*.

For Bolshevism is a religion and a faith. How could these half-converted believers ever dream to vanquish the "Truthful" and the "Faithful" of their own creed, these holy crusaders, who had gathered round the Red Standard of the Prophet Karl Marx, and who fought under the daring guidance of *experienced officers of all latter-day revolutions—the Jews?*

I am touching here on a subject which, to judge from your own pamphlet, is perhaps more interesting to you than any other. In this you are right. *There is no race in the world more enigmatic, more fatal, and therefore more interesting than the Jews*.

*Every writer, who, like yourself, is oppressed by the aspect of the present and embarrassed by his anxiety for the future, MUST try to elucidate the Jewish Question and its bearing upon our Age.*

*For the question of the Jews and their influence on the world past and present, cuts to the root of all things, and should be discussed by every honest thinker, however bristling with difficulties it is, however complex the subject as well as the individuals of the Race may be.*

For the Jews, as you are aware, are a sensitive Community, and thus very suspicious of any Gentile who tries to approach them with a critical mind. They are always inclined—and that on account of their terrible experiences—to denounce anyone who is not with them as against them, as tainted with "medieval" prejudice as an intolerant Antagonist of their Faith and of their Race.

Nor could or would I deny that there is some prima facie evidence of this antagonistic attitude in your pamphlet. You point out, and with fine indignation, *the great danger that springs from the prevalence of Jews in finance and industry and from the preponderance of Jews in rebellion and revolution*. You reveal, and with great fervor, *the connection between the Collectivism of the immensely rich International Finance—The Democracy of cash values, as you call it—and the International Collectivism of Karl Marx and Trotsky—the Democracy of and by decoycies*. . . And all this evil and misery, the economic as well as the political, you trace back to one source, to one "*fons et origo malorum*"—the Jews.

Now other Jews may vilify and crucify you for these outspoken views of yours; I myself shall abstain from joining the chorus of condemnation! I shall try to understand your opinions and your feelings, and having once understood them—as I think I have—I can defend you from the unjust attacks of my often too impetuous Race. But first

\* ~ \*

# New Gaia Products

1 (800) NEW-GAIA  
(639-4242)  
*for information and  
a free catalog*

of all, I have to say this: *There is scarcely an event in modern Europe that cannot be traced back to the Jews. Take the Great War that appears to have come to an end, ask yourself what were its causes and its reasons: you will find them in nationalism. You will at once answer that nationalism has nothing to do with the Jews, who, as you have just proved to us, are the inventors of the international idea.* But no less than Bolshevik Ecstasy and Financial Tyranny can National Bigotry (if I may call it so) *be finally followed back to a Jewish source*—are not they the inventors of the Chosen People Myth, and is not this obsession part and parcel of the political credo of every modern nation, *however small and insignificant it may be?* And then think of the history of nationalism. It started in our time and as a reaction against Napoleon; Napoleon was the antagonist of the French Revolution; the French Revolution was the consequence of the German Reformation; the German Reformation **WAS BASED UPON A CRUDE CHRISTIANITY; THIS KIND OF CHRISTIANITY WAS INVENTED, PREACHED AND PROPAGATED BY THE JEWS.** THEREFORE, the Jews have made this war! Please do not think this a joke; it only seems a joke, and behind it there lurks a gigantic truth, and it is this, *that all latter-day ideas and movements have originally sprung from a Jewish source*, for the simple reason that the Semitic idea has finally conquered and entirely subdued this *only apparently irreligious universe of ours.*

There is no doubt that the Jews regularly go one better or worse than the Gentile in whatever they do; there is no further doubt that *their influence today justifies a very careful scrutiny, and cannot possibly be viewed without serious alarm.* The great question, however, is whether the Jews are conscious or unconscious malefactors. I myself am firmly convinced that they are unconscious ones, but please do not think that I wish to exonerate them on that account. A conscious evildoer has my respect, for he knows at least what is good; an unconscious one—well, he needs the charity of Christ—a charity which is not mine—to be forgiven for not knowing what he is doing. But there is in my firm conviction not the slightest doubt that these revolutionary Jews do not know what they are doing; that they are more unconscious sinners than voluntary evildoers.

I am glad to see that this is not an original observation of mine, but that you yourself have a very strong foreboding about the Jews being the victims of their own theories and principles. On page 39 of your pamphlet you write: “It may be that the Jews have always been instrumental in bringing about the events that they most heartily disapprove of; that maybe is the curse of the Wandering Jew.” If I had not the honor, as well as the pleasure, of knowing you personally, if I were not strongly aware of your passionate desire for light and your intense loathing of unfairness, this sentence, and this sentence alone, which tells the truth, will absolve you in my eyes from the odious charge of being a vulgar anti-Semite.

No, you are not a vulgar, you are a very enlightened critic of our Race. *For there is an anti-Semitism, I hope and trust, which does the Jews more justice than any blind philo-Semitism, than does that merely sentimental “Let-them-all-come Liberalism”* which in itself is nothing but the Semitic Ideology over again. *And thus you can be just to the Jews, without being “romantic” about them.*

You have noticed with alarm that the *Jewish elements provide the driving forces for both Communism and capitalism*, for the material as well as the spiritual ruin of this world. But then you have at the same time the profound suspicion that the reason of all this extraordinary behavior may be the intense Idealism of the Jew. In this you are perfectly right. The Jew, if caught by an idea, never thinks any more in watertight compartments as do the Teuton and Anglo-Saxon peoples, whose right cerebral hemisphere never seems to know what its left twin brother is doing; he, the Jew, like the Russian, at once begins to practice what he preaches, he draws the logical conclusion from his tenets, he invariably acts upon his accepted principles. It is from this quality, no doubt, that springs his mysterious force—that force which you no doubt condemn, but which you had to admire even in the Bolsheviks. And we must admire it, whether we are Jews or whether we are Christians, for have not these modern Jews remained true to type, is there no parallel for them in history, do they not go to the bitter end even in our day?

Who stirred up the people during the late war in Germany? Who pretended to have again the truth, *that truth about which Pontius Pilate once shrugged his shoulders?* Who pleaded for honesty and cleanliness in Politics, *that honesty which brings a smile to the lips of any experienced Pro-consul of today?* Writers, who were mostly Jews: Fried, Fernau, Latzko, Richard Grelling—the author of “J’accuse”. Who was killed and allowed himself to be killed for these very ideas and principles? Men and women of the Jewish Race: Haase, Levine, Luxemburg, Landauer, Kurt Eisner, the Prime Minister of Bavaria. From Moses to Marx, from Isaiah to Eisner, in practice and in theory, in idealism and in materialism, in philosophy and in politics, they are today what they have always been: passionately devoted to their aims and to their purposes, and ready, nay, eager, to shed their last drop of blood for the realization of their visions.

“But these visions are all wrong,” will you reply... “Look where they have led the world to. Think, that they have now had a fair trial of 3,000 years’ standing. How much longer are you going to recommend them to us and to inflict them upon us? And how do you propose to get us out of the morass into which you have led the world so disastrously astray?”

To this question I have only one answer to give, and it is this: “You are right.” This reproach of yours, which—I feel it for certain—is at the bottom of your anti-Semitism, is only too well justified, and upon this common ground I am quite willing to shake hands with you and defend you against any accusation of promoting Race Hatred: *If you are anti-Semite, I, the Semite, am an anti-Semite too, and a much more fervent one than even you are... We (Jews) have erred, my friend; we have most grievously erred. And if there was truth in our error 3,000, 2,000, nay, 100 years ago, there is now nothing but falseness and madness, a madness that will produce an even greater misery and an even wider anarchy. I confess it to you, openly and sincerely, and with a sorrow, whose depth and pain an ancient Psalmist, and only he, could moan into this burning universe of ours... We who have posed as the saviours of the world, we who have even boasted of having given it “the” Saviour, we are today nothing else but the world’s seducers, its destroyers, its incendiaries, its executioners.* We who have promised to lead you to a new Heaven,

we have finally succeeded in landing you into a new Hell... There has been no progress, least of all moral progress... And it is just our Morality, which has prohibited all real progress, and—what is worse—which even stands in the way of every future and natural reconstruction in this ruined world of ours... I look at this world, and I shudder at its ghastliness; I shudder all the more as I know the spiritual authors of all this ghastliness.

But its authors themselves, unconscious in this as in all they are doing, know nothing yet of this startling revelation. *While Europe is aflame, while its victims scream, while its dogs howl in the conflagration, and while its very smoke descends in darker and even darker shades upon our Continent, the Jews, or at least a part of them and by no means the most unworthy ones, endeavor to escape from the burning building, and wish to retire from Europe into Asia, from the somber scene of our disaster into the sunny corner of their Palestine. Their eyes are closed to the miseries, their ears are deaf to the moanings, their heart is hardened to the anarchy of Europe; they only feel their own sorrows, they only bewail their own fate, they only sigh under their own burdens...* They know nothing of their duty to Europe, which looks around in vain for help and guidance; they know nothing even of their own great ancestor to whose heart the appeal of pity was never made in vain; they have become too poor in love, too sick at heart, too tired of battle, and lo! these sons of those who were once the bravest of soldiers are now trying to retire from the trenches to the rear, are now eager to exchange the grim music of the whistling shells with that of cowbells and vintage songs in the happy Plain of Sharon.

And yet we are not all Financiers, we are not all Bolsheviks, we have not all become Zionists. And yet there is hope, great hope, that this same race which has provided the Evil will likewise succeed in supplying its antidote, its remedy—the Good. It has always been so in the past—was not that fatal Liberalism, which has finally led to Bolshevism—in the very midst of the dark nineteenth century, most strenuously opposed by two enlightened Jews—Friedrich Stahl, the founder of the conservative Party in Germany, and by Benjamin Disraeli, the leader of the Tory party in England? *And if these two eminent men had no suspicion yet that their own race and its holy message were at the bottom of that unfortunate upheaval, with which their age was confronted: how eager, how determined, how passionate will be the opposition of Disraelis of the future, once they have clearly recognized that they are really fighting the tenets of their own people, and that it was their “Good”, their “Love”, their “Ideal”, that had launched the world into this Hell of Evil and Hatred. A new “good”, a new Love, a true Love, an intelligent Love, a Love that calms and heals and sweetens, will then spring up among the Great in Israel and overcome that sickly Love, that insipid Love, that romantic Love, which has hitherto poisoned all the Strength and all the Nobility of this world. For Hatred is never overcome by Hatred: It is only overcome by Love, and it wants a new and a gigantic Love to subdue that old and devilish Hatred of today. That is our task for the future—a task which will, I am sure, not be shirked by Israel, by that same Israel which has never shirked a task, whether it was for good or whether it was for evil.*

Yes, there is hope, my friend, for we are still here, our last word is not yet spoken, our last deed is not yet done, our last revolution is not yet made.

*This, last Revolution, the Revolution that will crown our revolutionaries, will be the revolution against the revolutionaries.* It is bound to come, and it is perhaps upon us now. **[H: Well, I suggest you reread, carefully, this paragraph.]** The great day of reckoning is near. It will pass a judgment upon our ancient faith, and it will lay the foundation to a new religion. And when that great day has broken, when the values of death and decay are put into the melting-pot to be changed into those of power and beauty, then you, my dear Pitt-Rivers, the descendant of an old and distinguished Gentile family, may be assured to find by your side, and as your faithful ally, at least one member of that Jewish Race, which has fought with such fatal success upon all the spiritual battlefields of Europe.

Yours against the Revolution and for Life  
ever flourishing.

OSCAR LEVY,  
ROYAL SOCIETIES CLUB,  
ST. JAMES STREET,  
LONDON, S.W.  
JULY, 1920

DEARBORN INDEPENDENT  
—ISSUE OF APRIL 30, 1921

[END OF QUOTING]

I am being given reminders by many of the letter addressed to Dr. David Goldstein, LL.D., of Boston, Mass. by its author Benjamin H. Freedman of New York City, dated October 10 1954 with a request to run that in its entirety again. Fine, you nice people pull that up out of your computers and put it right here after this writing [see p. 30]. I appreciate your taking note of it. It would be entitled "**facts are facts**" whereinafter the document IS FILLED TO OVERFLOW WITH FACTS!

Since so many who bring TRUTH end up deaded, suicided and thus and so, do we dare even read this Truth? I suggest you carefully consider your own inner perceptions of this circumstance. You are headed for a most dastardly "Armageddon Apocalypse" and it "ain't" from GOD, brethren. You do whatever you like but I assure you that you **WOULD RATHER BE ON GOD'S SIDE THAN THE ADVERSARY'S WHEN THIS ALL COMES DOWN AND HITS THE FAN.**

Further, it is time for the great planners to want to get their kicks out of watching YOU realizing YOU have been "had" and they are the Big Dogs that nobody can touch for they have taken control and all of these writings will only "recognize" that impossible feat.

There is another writing, interview I believe, with another bright young man who enjoyed boasting loudly—and then he was suicided. You might look up that interview as well [see p. 56] and stick it right after Dr. Freedman's. People are killed DEAD when they move on their own out of the sequence of THE PLAN. The sad part is that the soul is already considered DEAD to these misinformed misfits and the way to GOD is a long, long and treacherous journey back.

I believe we need a break before the next section: JEWISH IDEA OF CENTRAL BANK FOR AMERICA. Now, have you accomplished all these things or what?

To close now, thank you. May we resume after a rest-break, please. We have MUCH to do, friends, and we shall pray that readers will attend

this very carefully for the millennium is underway some several years now. One of the greatest frauds placed on you by these manipulators is the calendar event which pronounces INCORRECT COUNTING. Even in use of the false calendar—you have only 23 months to shut down the atrocities set to hit your globe. GOD BE WITH YOU.

1/15/98 #2 HATONN

I am flooded with inquiries, as I have said before, on questions regarding this whole issue. If, however, I get distracted with things bearing no sequence we lose both the value of the lesson for memory recall and fail to keep continuity of flow.

The *Kol Nidre* oath denying all oaths taken before and after the highest Holy Day of the Jewish people, is the first oath done at the Holy Days. We have covered this many times. I will reprint the oath itself here but I have no intention of doing more at this writing. When you read Freedman's letter to Goldstein [see p.30] you will find that topic as well as the subject of the *TALMUD* covered better than I can cover it.

"ALL VOWS, OBLIGATIONS, OATHS, ANATHEMAS, WHETHER CALLED 'KONAM', 'KONAS', OR BY ANY OTHER NAME, WHICH WE MAY VOW, OR SWEAR, OR PLEDGE, OR WHEREBY WE MAY BE BOUND, FROM THIS DAY OF ATONEMENT UNTO THE NEXT, (whose happy coming we await), WE DO REPENT. **MAY THEY BE DEEMED**

What the people of the United States do not understand and never have understood is that while the Federal Reserve Act was governmental, **THE WHOLE FEDERAL RESERVE SYSTEM IS PRIVATE.** It is an officially created private banking system.

**ABSOLVED, FORGIVEN, ANNULLED, AND VOID AND MADE OF NO EFFECT; THEY SHALL NOT BIND US NOR HAVE POWER OVER US. THE VOWS SHALL NOT BE RECKONED VOWS; THE OBLIGATIONS SHALL NOT BE OBLIGATORY; NOR THE OATHS BE OATHS."**

This has also become one of the ritual statements of attorneys of any Bar Association and this is why the Judge doesn't even slap their hands for lying under oath, for after all, how can you pick one oath above another "in the name of God"? Perhaps all you nice people should just go chant this oath, even if you have to read it, especially if you have a court appearance, for certainly everyone on the "court side of the barricade" will know what it means. The Bar Association is, by the way, not a licensing branch of any program—IT IS A PRIVATE CORPORATION JUST AS IS THE MEDICAL ASSOCIATION. The license by the Bar insures that those moving into the "new and obscenely *Constitution-negating*" thrust by the courts into case law and not justice, are TRAINED TO KNOW WHAT THE NEW REGULATIONS ARE AND HOW THEY ARE TO BE USED.

The other question coming to me is, why it appears the numbers of the various articles do not run in sequence but have portions missing. I can't answer that for I did not compile the articles used but they do need identification if anyone wishes to do a search.

Continuing with an article from *DEARBORN INDEPENDENT*, July 2, 1921.

### BIRTHING THE PHOENIX

[QUOTING, Part 8:]

#### JEWISH IDEA OF CENTRAL BANK FOR AMERICA

(LIX)

According to his own statements and the facts, Paul M. Warburg set out to reform the monetary system of the United States, and did so. He had the success which comes to few men, of coming an alien to the United States, connecting himself with the principal Jewish financial firm here, and immediately floating certain banking ideas which have been pushed and manipulated and variously adapted until they have eventuated in what is known as the Federal Reserve System.

When Professor Seligman wrote in the Proceedings of the Academy of Political Science that "the Federal Reserve Act will be associated in history with the name of Paul M. Warburg", a Jewish banker from Germany, he wrote the truth. But whether that association will be such as to bring the measure of renown which Professor Seligman implies, the future will reveal.

What the people of the United States do not understand and never have understood is that while the Federal Reserve Act was governmental, **THE WHOLE FEDERAL RESERVE SYSTEM IS PRIVATE.** It is an officially created private banking system.

Examine the first thousand persons you meet on the street and 999 will tell you that the Federal Reserve System is a device whereby the United States Government went into the banking business for the benefit of the people.

They have an idea that, like the Post Office and Custom House, a Federal Reserve Bank is a part of the Government's official machinery.

It is natural to feel that this mistaken view has been encouraged by most of the men who are competent to write for the public on this question. Take up the standard encyclopedias, and while you will find no misstatements of fact in them, you will find no direct statements that the Federal Reserve System is a private banking system; the impression carried away by the lay reader is that it is a part of the Government.

The Federal Reserve System is a system of private banks, the creation of a banking aristocracy within an already existing autocracy, whereby a great proportion of banking independence was lost, and whereby it was made possible for speculative financiers to centralize great sums of money for their own purposes, beneficial or not.

That this System was useful in the artificial conditions created by war—useful, that is, for a Government that cannot manage its own business and finances and, like a prodigal son, is always wanting money, and wanting it when it wants it—it has proved, either by reason of its inherent faults or by mishandling, its inadequacy to the problems of peace. It has sadly failed of its promise, and is now under serious question.

Mr. Warburg's scheme succeeded just in time to take care of war conditions; he was placed on the Federal Reserve Board in order to manage his

system in practice, and though he was full of ideas then as to how banking could be assisted, he is disappointingly silent now as to how the people can be relieved.

However, this is not a discussion of the Federal Reserve System. General condemnation of it would be stupid. But it is bound to come up for discussion one day, and the discussion will become much freer when people understand that it is a system of privately owned banks, to which have been delegated certain extraordinary privileges, and that it has created a class system within the banking world which constitutes a new order. **[H: And what do you think NOW, 85 years later?]**

Mr. Warburg, it will be remembered, wanted only one central bank. But, because of political considerations, as Professor Seligman tells us, twelve were decided upon. **[H: Care to guess which ones, strangers-in-Paradise?]** An examination of Mr. Warburg's printed discussions of the subject shows that he at one time considered four, then eight. Eventually twelve were established. The reason was that one central bank, which naturally would be set up in New York, would give a suspicious country the impression that it was only a new scheme to keep the nation's money flowing to New York. As shown by Professor Seligman, quoted in the last number, Mr. Warburg was not adverse to granting anything that would allay popular suspicion without vitiating the real plan.

So, while admitting to the Senators who examined him as to his fitness for membership on the Federal Reserve Board—the Board which fixed the policies of the Banks of the Federal Reserve System and told them what to do—that he did not like the 12 district banks idea, he said that his objections to it could “be overcome in an administrative way”. That is, the 12 banks could be so handled that the effect **WOULD BE THE SAME AS IF THERE WERE ONLY ONE CENTRAL BANK, PRESUMABLY AT NEW YORK.**

And that is about the way it has resulted, and that will be found to be one of the reasons for the present situation of the country.

There is no lack of money in New York today. Motion picture ventures are being financed into the millions. A big grain selling pool, nursed into existence and counseled by Bernard M. Baruch, has no hesitancy whatever in planning for a \$100,000,000 corporation. Loew, the Jewish theatrical man, had no difficulty in opening 20 new theaters this year. **[H: How about this year with \$200 million dollars to sink the poor old Titanic again—and again—and again?]**

But go into the agricultural states, where the real wealth of the country is in the ground and in the granaries, and you cannot find money for the farmer. **[H: NEITHER CAN YOU FIND GRAIN IN THOSE GRANARIES.]**

It is a situation which none can deny and which few can explain, because the explanation is not to be found along natural lines. Unnatural conditions wear an air of mystery. Here is the United States, the richest country in the world, containing at the present hour the greatest bulk of wealth to be found anywhere on Earth—real, ready, available, usable wealth; and yet it is tied up tight, and cannot move in its legitimate channels, because of manipulation which is going on as regards money.

Money is the last mystery for the popular mind to penetrate, and when it succeeds in getting “on the inside” it will discover that the mystery is not in money at all, but in its manipulation, the things which are done “in an administrative way”.

The United States has never had a President

who gave evidence of understanding this matter at all. *Our Presidents have always had to take their views from financiers.* Money is the most public quantity in the country; it is the most federalized and governmentalized thing in the country; and yet, in the present situation, the United States Government has hardly anything to do with it, except to use various means to get it, just as the people have to get it, from those who control it.

The Money Question, properly solved, is the end of the Jewish Question and every other question of a mundane nature.

Mr. Warburg is of the opinion that different rates of interest ought to obtain in different parts of the country. That they have always obtained in different parts of the same state we have always known, but the reason for it has not been discovered. The city grocer can get money from his bank at a lower rate than the farmer in the next county can get from his bank. Why the agricultural rate of interest has been higher than any other (when money is obtainable; it is not obtainable now) is a question to which no literary nor oratorical financier has ever publicly addressed himself. It is like the fact of the private business nature of the Federal Reserve System—very important, but no authority thinks it worth while to state. The agricultural rate of interest is of great importance, but to discuss it would involve first an admission, and that apparently is not desirable.

In comparing the present Federal Reserve Law with the proposed Aldrich Bill, Mr. Warburg said:

Mr. Warburg—“... I think that this present law has the advantage of dealing with the entire country and giving them different rates of discount, whereas as Senator Aldrich's bill was drawn, it would have been very difficult to do that, as it provided for one uniform rate for the whole country, which I thought was rather a mistake.”

Senator Bristow—“That is, you can charge a higher rate of interest in one section of the country under the present law, than you charge in another section, while under the Aldrich plan it would have been a uniform rate.”

Mr. Warburg—“That is correct.”

That is a point worth clearing up. Mr. Warburg, having educated the bankers, will now turn his attention to the people, and make it clear *why one class in the country can get money for business that is not productive of real wealth, while another class engaged in the production of real wealth is treated as outside the interest of banking altogether; if he can make it clear also why money is sold to one class or one section of the country at one price, while to another class and in another section it is sold at a different price, he will be adding to the people's grasp of these matters.*

This suggestion is seriously intended. Mr. Warburg has the style, the pedagogical patience, the grasp of the subject which would make him an admirable public teacher of these matters.

What he has already done was planned from the point of view of the interest of the professional financier. It is readily granted that Mr. Warburg desired to organize American finances into a more pliable system. Doubtless in some respects he has wrought important improvements. But he had always the banking house in mind, and he dealt with paper. Now, if taking up a position outside those special interests, he would address himself to the special interests, he would address himself to the wider interests of the people—not assuming that those interests always run through a banking house—he would do still more than he has yet done

to justify his feeling that he really had a mission in coming to this country.

Mr. Warburg is not at all shocked by the idea that the Federal Reserve System is really a new kind of private banking control, because in his European experience he saw that all the central banks were private affairs.

In his essay on “American and European Banking Methods and Bank Legislation Compared”, Mr. Warburg says: (the italics are ours)

“It may also be interesting to note that, *contrary to a widespread idea, the central banks of Europe are, as a rule, not owned by the governments.* As a matter of fact, neither the English, French, nor German Government owns any stock in the central bank of its country. *The Bank of England is run entirely as a private corporation, the stockholders electing the board of directors, who rotate in holding the presidency.* In France the government appoints the governor and some of the directors. In Germany the government appoints the president and a supervisory board of five members, while the stockholders elect the board of directors.”

And again, in his discussion of the Owen-Glass Bill, Mr. Warburg says:

“The Monetary Commission's plan proceeded on the theory of the Bank of England, *which leaves the management entirely in the hands of business men without giving the government any part in the management or control.* The strong argument in favor of this theory is that central banking, like any other banking, is based on ‘sound credit’, that the judging of credits is a matter of business which should be left in the hands of business men, *and that the government should be kept out of business...* The Owen-Glass Bill proceeds, in this respect, more on the lines of the Banque de France and the German Reichsbank, the presidents and boards of which are to a certain extent appointed by the government. *These central banks, while legally private corporations, are semi-governmental organs inasmuch as they are permitted to issue the notes of the nation—particularly where there are elastic note issues, as in almost all countries except England—and inasmuch as they are the custodians of practically the entire metallic reserves of the country and the keepers of the government funds. Moreover, in questions of national policy the government must rely on the willing and loyal co-operation of these central organs.*”

That is a very illuminating passage. It will be well worth the reader's time, especially the reader who has always been puzzled by financial matters, to turn over in his mind the facts here given by a great Jewish financial expert about the central bank idea. Observe the phrases:

(a) “without giving the government any part in the management or control.”

(b) “these central banks, while legally private corporations...are permitted to issue the notes of the nation.”

(c) “they are custodians of practically the entire metallic reserves of the nation and the keepers of the government funds.”

(d) “in questions of national policy, the government must rely on the willing and loyal co-operation of these central organs.”

**[H: If you don't memorize this above, readers, perhaps you deserve what you have become.]**

It is not now a question whether these things are right or wrong; it is merely a question of understanding that they constitute the fact.

**[H: Ah but it does matter for THIS FLIES DIRECTLY INTO THE FACE OF, AND IS THE NEGATION OF, THE CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA.]**

It is specially notable that in paragraph (d) it is a fair deduction that in questions of national policy, the government will simply have to depend not only on the patriotism but also to an extent on the permission and counsel of the financial organizations. That is a fair interpretation: questions of national policy are, by this method, rendered dependent upon the financial corporations.

Let that point be clear, quite regardless of the question whether or not this is the way national policies should be determined.

Mr. Warburg said that he believed in a certain amount of government control—but not too much. He said: “In strengthening the government control, the Owen-Glass Bill therefore moved in the right direction; but it went too far and fell into the other and even more dangerous extreme.”

The “more dangerous extreme” was, of course, the larger measure of government supervision provided for, and the establishment of a number of Federal Reserve Banks out in the country.

Mr. Warburg had referred to this before; he had agreed to the larger number only because it seemed to be an unavoidable political concession. It has already been shown, by Professor Seligman, that Mr. Warburg was alive to the necessity of veiling a little here and there, and “putting on” a little yonder, for the sake of conciliating a suspicious public. There was also the story of the bartender and the cash register.

Mr. Warburg thinks he understands the psychology of America. In this respect he reminds one of the reports of Mr. von Bernstorff and Captain Boy-Ed of what the Americans were likely to do or not to do. In the *Political Science Quarterly* of December, 1920, Mr. Warburg tells how, on a then recent visit to Europe, he was asked by men of all countries what the United States was going to do. He assured them that America was a little tired just then, but that she would come ‘round alright. And then, harking back to his efforts of placing his monetary system on the Americans, he said:

“I asked them to be patient with us until after the election, and *I cited to them our experiences with monetary reform*. I reminded them how the Aldrich plan had failed because, at that time, a Republican President had lost control of a congress

ruled by a Democratic majority; how the Democrats in their platform damned this plan and any central banking system; and how, *once in full power, the National Reserve Association was evolved, not to say camouflaged, by them into the Federal Reserve System.*”

Remembering this play before the public, and the play behind the scenes, this “camouflaging”, as Mr. Warburg says, of one thing into another, he undertook to assure his friends in Europe that regardless of what the political platforms said, the United States would do substantially what Europe hoped it would. Mr. Warburg’s basis for that belief was, as he said, his experience with the way the central bank idea went through in spite of the advertised objection of all parties. He believes that with Americans it is possible to get what you want if you just play the game skillfully. His experience with monetary reform seems to have fathered that belief in him.

Politicians may be necessary pawns to play in the game, but as members of the government Mr. Warburg does not want them in banking. They are not bankers, he says; they don’t understand; banking is nothing for a government man to meddle with. He may be good enough for the Government of the United States; he is not good enough for banking.

“In our country,” says Mr. Warburg, referring to the United States, “with every untrained amateur a candidate for any office, *where friendship or help in a presidential campaign, financial or political, has always given a claim for political preferment*, where the bids for votes and public favor are ever present in the politician’s mind... *a direct government management, that is to say, a political management, would prove fatal*... There can be no doubt but that, as drawn at present (1913), with two cabinet officers members of the Federal Reserve Board, and with the vast powers vested in the latter, the Owen-Glass Bill would bring about direct government management.”

And that, of course, in Mr. Warburg’s mind, is not only “dangerous”, but “fatal”.

Mr. Warburg had almost his whole will in the matter. And what is the result?

Turn to the testimony of Bernard M. Baruch, when he was examined with reference to the charge that certain men close to President Wilson had profited to the extent of \$60,000,000 on stock market operations which they entered into on the strength of advance information of what the President was to say in his next war note—the famous “leak” investigation, as it was called; one of the several investigations in which Mr. Baruch was closely questioned.

In that investigation Mr. Baruch was laboring to show that he had not been in telephone communication with Washington, especially with certain men who were supposed to have shared the profits of the deals. The time was December, 1916. Mr. Warburg was then safely settled on the Federal Reserve Board, which he had kept quite safe from Government intrusion.

The Chairman—“Of course the records of the telephone company here, the slips, will show the persons with whom you talked.”

Mr. Baruch—“Do you wish me to say, sir? I will state who they are.”

The Chairman—“Yes, I think you might.”

Mr. Baruch—“I called up two persons; one, Mr. Warburg, whom I did not get, and one, Secretary McAdoo, whom I did get—both in reference to the same matter. Would you like to know the matter?”

The chairman—“Yes, I think it is fair that you

should state it.”

Mr. Baruch—“I called up the Secretary, because someone suggested to me—*asked me to suggest an officer for the Federal Reserve Bank*, and I called him up in reference to that, and discussed the matter with him, I think, *two or three times*, but it was suggested to me that I make the suggestion, and I did so.” (pp. 570-571)

Mr. Campbell—“Mr. Baruch, who asked you for a suggestion for an appointee for the Federal Reserve Bank here?”

Mr. Baruch—“Mr. E.M. House.”

Mr. Campbell—“Did Mr. House tell you to call Mr. McAdoo up and make the recommendation?”

Mr. Baruch—“I will tell you exactly how it occurred: *Mr. House called me up* and said that there was a vacancy on the Federal Reserve Board, and he said, ‘I don’t know anything about those fellows down there, and I would like you to make a suggestion.’ And I suggested the name, which he thought was a very good one, and he said to me, ‘I wish you would call up the Secretary and tell him.’ I said, ‘I do not see the necessity; I will tell you.’ ‘No,’ he said, ‘I would prefer you to call him up.’” (p. 575)

There we have an example of the Federal Reserve “kept out of politics”, kept away from government management which would not only be “dangerous”, but “fatal”.

Barney Baruch, the New York stock plunger, who never owned a bank in his life, was called up by Colonel E.M. House, the arch-politician of the Wilson Administration, and thus the great Federal Reserve Board was supplied another member.

*A telephone call kept within a narrow Jewish circle and settled by a word from one Jewish stock dealer—that, in practical operation, was Mr. Warburg’s great monetary reform. Mr. Baruch calling up Mr. Warburg to give the name of the next appointee of the Federal Reserve Board, and calling up Mr. McAdoo, Secretary of the United States Treasury, and set in motion to do it by Colonel E.M. House—is it any wonder the Jewish mystery in the American war government grows more and more amazing?*

But, as Mr. Warburg has written—“friendship or help in a *presidential campaign*, financial or political, has always given a claim to political preferment.” And, as Mr. Warburg urges, this is a country “with every untrained amateur a candidate for office”, and naturally, with such men comprising the government, they must be kept at a safe distance from monetary affairs.

As if to illustrate the ignorance thus charged, along comes Mr. Baruch, who quotes Colonel House as saying, “I don’t know anything about those fellows down there and I would like you to make a suggestion.” It is permissible to doubt that Mr. Baruch correctly quotes Colonel House. It is permissible to doubt that all that Colonel House confessed was his ignorance about “those fellows”. There was a good understanding between these two men, too good an understanding for the alleged telephone conversation to be taken strictly at its face value. It is possibly quite true that Mr. House is not a financier. Certainly, Mr. Wilson was not. In the long roll of Presidents only a handful have been, and those who have been have been regarded as most drastic in their proposals.

But this whole matter of ignorance, as charged by Mr. Warburg, sounds like an echo of the *Protocols*:

“The administrators chosen by us from the masses *will not be persons trained for government, and consequently they will easily*

cartoon

become pawns in our game, played by our learned and talented counsellors, specialists educated from early childhood to administer world affairs.”

In the Twentieth Protocol, wherein the great financial plan of world subversion and control is disclosed, there is another mention of the rulers' ignorance of financial problems.

It is a coincidence that, while he does not use the term “ignorance”, Mr. Warburg is quite outspoken concerning the benighted state in which he found this country, who are candidates for every office. These, he says, are not fitted to take part in the control of monetary affairs. But Mr. Warburg is. He said so. *He admits that it was his ambition from the moment he came here, an alien Jewish-German banker, to change our financial affairs more to his liking.* More than that, he has succeeded; he has succeeded, he himself says, more than most men do in a lifetime; he has succeeded, Professor Seligman says, to such an extent that throughout history the name of Paul M. Warburg and that of the Federal Reserve System shall be united.

DEARBORN INDEPENDENT  
—ISSUE OF July 2, 1921.

[END OF QUOTING]

Is anybody sick yet? Well, we are, so let's call it “a day” and get some rest.

We will, after all, be able to take up the topic of the *Kol Nidre* because the very next article deals with it. Thank you and good evening.

1/16/98 #1 HATONN

Continuing from the *DEARBORN INDEPENDENT*, Nov. 5, 1921.

### BIRTHING THE PHOENIX

[QUOTING, Part 9:]

#### JEWISH KOL NIDRE AND ELL ELI EXPLAINED

(LXXI)

“I have looked this year and last for something in your paper about the prayer which the Jews say at their New Year. But you say nothing. Can it be you have not heard of the *Kol Nidre*?”

“Lately in three cities I have heard a Jewish religious hymn sung in the public theaters. This was in New York, Detroit and Chicago. Each time the program said ‘by request’. Who makes the request? What is the meaning of this kind of propaganda? The name of the hymn is *Eli*.”

The Jewish year just passed has been described by a Jewish writer in the *Jewish Daily News* as the Year of Chaos. The writer is apparently intelligent enough to ascribe this condition to something besides “anti-Semitism”. He says, “the thought that there is something wrong in Jewish life will not down,” and when he describes the situation in the Near East, he says, “the Jew himself is stirring the mess.” He indicts the Jewish year 5681 on 12 counts, among them being, “mismanagement in Palestine”, “engaging in internal warfare”, “treason to the Jewish people”, “selfishness”,

“self-delusion”. “The Jewish people is a sick people,” cries the writer, and when he utters a comfortable prophecy for the year 5682, it is not in the terms of Judah but in terms of “Kol Yisroel”—All Israel—the terms of a larger and more inclusive unity which gives Judah its own place, and its own place only, in the world. The

**There will also be a separation among the Jews themselves. They are not all Jews who call themselves so today. There is a Tartar strain in so-called Jewry that is absolutely incompatible with the true Israelitish raciality; there are other alien strains which utterly differ from the true Jewish; but until now these strains have been held because the Jewish leaders needed vast hordes of low-type people to carry out their world designs. But the Jew himself is recognizing the presence of an alien element; and that is the first step in a movement which will place the Jewish Question on quite another basis.**

Jewish people are sick, to be sure, and the disease is the fallacy of superiority, and its consequent “foreign policy” against the world.

When Jewish writers describe the year 5681 as the Year of Chaos, it is an unconscious admission that the Jewish people are ripening for a change of attitude. The “chaos” is among the leaders; it involves the plans which are based on the old false assumptions. The Jewish people are waiting for leaders who can emancipate them from the thralldom of their self-seeking-masters in the religious and political fields. The enemies of the emancipation of Judah are those who profit by Judah's bondage, and these are the groups that follow the American Jewish Committee and the political rabbis. When a true Jewish prophet arises—and he should arise in the United States—there will be a great sweeping away of the selfish, scheming, heartless Jewish leaders, a general desertion of the Jewish idea of “getting” instead of “making”, and an emergence of the true idea submerged so long.

There will also be a separation among the Jews themselves. They are not all Jews who call themselves so today. There is a Tartar strain in so-called Jewry that is absolutely incompatible with the true Israelitish raciality; there are other alien strains which utterly differ from the true Jewish; but until now these strains have been held because the Jewish leaders needed vast hordes of low-type people to carry out their world designs. But the Jew himself is recognizing the presence of an alien element; and that is the first step in a movement which will place the Jewish Question on quite another basis.

What the Jews of the United States are coming to think is indicated by this letter—one among many (the writer is a Jew):

Gentlemen:

“Because you believe in a good cause,” said Dr. Johnson, “is no reason why you should feel called upon to defend it, for by your manner of defense you may do your cause much harm.”

The above applying to me I will only say that I have received the books you sent me and read both with much interest.

You are rendering the Jews a very great service, that of saving them *from themselves*.

It takes courage, and nerve, and intelligence to do

and pursue such a work, and I admire you for it.”

The letter was accompanied by a check which ordered *The Dearborn Independent* sent to the address of another who bears a distinctively Jewish name.

It is very clear that unity is not to be won by the truth-teller soft-pedaling or suppressing his truth, nor by the truth-bearer strenuously denying that the truth is true, but by both together honoring the truth in telling and in acknowledging it. When the Jews see this, they can take over the work of truth-telling and carry it on themselves. These articles have as their only purpose: First, that the Jews may see the truth for themselves about themselves; second, that non-Jews may see the fallacy of the present Jewish idea and use enough common sense to cease falling victims to it. With both Jews and non-Jews seeing their error, the way is opened for cooperation instead of the kind of competition (not commercial, but

moral) which has resulted so disastrously to Jewish false ambitions these long centuries.

Now, as the questions at the beginning of this article: *THE DEARBORN INDEPENDENT* has heretofore scrupulously avoided even the appearance of criticizing the Jew for his religion. The Jew's religion, as most people think of it, is unobjectionable. But when he has carried on campaigns against the Christian religion, and when in every conceivable manner he thrusts his own religion upon the public from the stage of theaters and in other public places, he has himself to blame if the public asks questions.

It is quite impossible to select the largest theater in the United States, place the Star of David high in a beautiful stage heavens above all flags and other symbols, apostrophize it for a week with all sorts of wild prophecy and all sorts of silly defiance of the world, sing hymns to it and otherwise adore it, without arousing curiosity. Yet the Jewish theatrical managers, with no protest from the Anti-Defamation Committee, have done this on a greater or smaller scale in many cities. To say it is meaningless is to use words lightly.

The *Kol Nidre* is a Jewish prayer, named from its opening words, “All vows”, (*kol nidre*). It is based on the declaration of the *Talmud*:

“*He who wishes that his vows and oaths shall have no value, stand up at the beginning of the year and say: ‘All vows which I shall make during the year shall be of no value.’*”

It would be pleasant to be able to declare that this is merely one of the curiosities of the darkness which covers the *Talmud*, but the fact is that *Kol Nidre* is not only an ancient curiosity; it is also a modern practice. In the volume of *revised “Festival Prayers”*, published in 1919 by the Hebrew Publishing Company, New York, the prayer appears in its fullness:

“*All vows, obligations, oaths or anathemas, pledges of all names, which we have vowed, sworn, devoted, or bound ourselves to, from this day of atonement, until the next day of atonement (whose arrival we hope for in happiness) we repent, beforehand, of them all, they shall all be deemed absolved, forgiven, annulled, void and made of no effect; they shall not be binding, nor have any power; the vows shall not be reckoned vows, the obligations shall not be obligatory, nor the oaths considered as oaths.*”

If this strange statement were something dug out of the misty past, it would scarcely merit serious attention, but as being part of a *revised* Jewish prayer book printed in the United States in 1919, and as being one of the high points of the Jewish religious celebration of the New Year, it cannot be lightly dismissed after attention has once been called to it.

Indeed, the Jews do not deny it. Early in the year, when a famous Jewish violinist landed in New York, after a triumphant tour abroad, he was besieged by thousands of his East Side admirers, and was able to quiet their cries only when he took his violin and played the *Kol Nidre*. Then the people wept as exiles do at the sound of the songs of the homeland.

In that incident the reader will see that (hard as it is for the non-Jew to understand it!) there is a deep-rooted, sentimental regard for the *Kol Nidre* which makes it one of the most sacred of possessions to the Jew. Indefensibly immoral as the *Kol Nidre* is, utterly destructive of all social confidence, yet the most earnest efforts of a few really spiritual Jews have utterly failed to remove it from the prayer books, save in a few isolated instances. The music of the *Kol Nidre* is famous and ancient. One has only to refer to the article *Kol Nidre* in the Jewish Encyclopedia to see the predicament of the modern Jew: he cannot deny; he cannot defend; he cannot renounce. The *Kol Nidre* is here, and remains.

If the prayer were a request for forgiveness for the broken vows of the past, normal human beings could quite understand it. Vows, promises, obligations and pledges are broken, sometimes by weakness of will to perform them, sometimes by reason of forgetfulness, sometimes by sheer inability to do the thing we thought we could do. Human experience is neither Jew nor Gentile in that respect.

But the prayer is a holy advance notice, given in the secrecy of the synagogue, that no promise whatever shall be binding, and more than not being binding, is there and then violated before it is ever made.

The scope of the prayer is “from this day of atonement, until the next day of atonement.”

The prayer looks wholly to the future, “we repent, beforehand, of them all.”

The prayer breaks down the common ground of confidence between men—“the vows shall not be reckoned vows; the obligations shall not be obligatory, nor the oaths considered as oaths”.

It requires no argument to show that if this prayer be really the rule of faith and conduct for the Jews who utter it, the ordinary social and business relations are impossible to maintain with them.

It should be observed that there is no likeness here with Christian “hypocrisy”, so-called. Christian “hypocrisy” arises mostly from men holding higher ideals than they are able to attain to, and verbally extolling higher principles than their conduct illustrates. That is, to use Browning’s figures, the man’s reach exceeds his grasp; as it always

does, where the man is more than a clod.

But the *Kol Nidre* is in the opposite direction. It recognizes by inference that in the common world of men, in the common morality of the street and the mart, a promise passes current as a promise, a pledge as a pledge, an obligation as an obligation—that there is a certain assumption that its quality is kept good by straight moral intention. And it makes provision to drop below that level.

How did the *Kol Nidre* come into existence? It is the cause of the effect of that untrustworthiness with which the Jew has been charged for centuries.

Its origin is not from the Bible but from Babylon, and the mark of Babylon is more strongly impressed on the Jew than is the mark of the *Bible*. *Kol Nidre* is Talmudic and finds its place among many other dark things in that many-volumed and burdensome invention. If the *Kol Nidre* ever was a backward look over the failures of the previous year, it very early became a forward look to the deliberate deceptions of the coming year.

Many explanations have been made in an attempt to account for this. Each explanation is denied and disproved by those who favor some other explanation. The commonest of all is this, and it rings in the over-worked note of “persecution”: The Jews were so hounded and harried by the bloodthirsty Christians, and so brutally and viciously treated in the name of the loving Jesus (the terms are borrowed from Jewish writers) that they were compelled by wounds and starvation and the fear of death to renounce their religion and to vow that thereafter they would take the once despised Jesus for their Messiah. Therefore, say the Jewish apologists, knowing that during the ensuing year the terrible, bloodthirsty Christians would force the poor Jews to take Christian vows, the Jews in advance announced to God that all the promises they would make on that score would be lies. They would say that the Christians forced them to say, but they would not mean or intend one word of it.

That is the best explanation of all. Its weakness is that it assumes the *Kol Nidre* to have been coincident with times of “persecution”, especially in Spain. Unfortunately for this explanation, the *Kol Nidre* is found centuries before that, when the Jews were under no pressure.

In a refreshingly frank article in the *Cleveland Jewish World* for October 11, the insufficiency of the above explanation is so clearly set forth that a quotation is made:

“Many learned men want to have it understood that the *Kol Nidre* dates from the Spanish Inquisition, it having become necessary on account of all sorts of persecution and inflictions to adopt the Christian religion for appearances’ sake. Then

the Jews in Spain, gathering in cellars to celebrate the Day of Atonement and pardon, composed a prayer that declared of no value all vows and oaths that they would be forced to make during the year.

“The learned men say, moreover, that in remembrance of those days when hundreds and thousands of Maranos (secret Jews) were dragged out of the cellars and were tortured with all kinds of torment, the Jews in all parts of the world have adopted the *Kol Nidre* as a token of faithfulness to the faith and as self-sacrifice for the faith.

“*These assertions are not correct.* The fact is that the formula of *Kol Nidre* was composed and said on the night of Yom Kippur quite a time earlier than the period of the Spanish Inquisition. We find, for instance, a formula to invalidate vows on Yom Kippur in the prayer book of the Rabbi Amram Goun who lived in the ninth century, about five hundred years before the Spanish Inquisition; although Rabbi Amram’s formula is not ‘*Kol Nidre*’ but ‘*Kol Nidrim*’ (‘All vows and oaths which we shall swear from Yom Kippurim to Yom Kippurim will return to us void.’)”

The form of the prayer in the matter of its age may be in dispute; but back in the ancient and modern *Talmud* is the authorization of the practice: “He who wishes that his vows and oaths shall have no value, stand up at the beginning of the year and say: ‘All vows which I shall make during the year shall be of no value.’”

That answers our reader’s question. This article does not say that all Jews thus deliberately assassinate their pledged word. It does say that both the *Talmud* and the prayer book permit them to do so, and tell them how it may be accomplished.

**[H: Horn, Brent, and many others we can name right here right now—are pledged liars and do so to the COURTS, to the JURY, and an oath of office as in Municipal, or other, Judgeships—the entire oath to the people and under the Constitution to hold up all Constitutional authority IS NULLIFIED AND VOID BEFORE THE PERSON EVEN BEGINS ON HIS REIGN OF ASSAULTS AGAINST THE POOR PEOPLE WHO COME BEFORE HIM. THIS IS WHERE THE TERM “GOD” GOT APPLIED TO A JUDGE IN ANY COURT AND WHY NO ONE DARES TO, OR IF SO, COUNTER THE AUTHORITY FOR THEY ARE NEVER ALLOWED HEARING EVEN IF THEY CAN PROVE SUCH INDISCRETIONS AND INTENTIONS.**

**These two Jews who have cost the Ekkers their home, their property, their savings, etc., are both avowed Jews. Brent even advertises to collect Jews to form Jewish clubs. Yet when confronted claim that the Ekkers and anyone who**

touches them as friends or writers are Anti-Semitic. What does your religious affiliation have to do with whether an auctioneer fails to hold a property sale or not? Oh yes, this is EXACTLY what has taken place. These people have thrust that Anti-Semitic garbage right into the first Superior Court non-hearings, in the papers, all over everywhere in their public accusations.

**INTERESTING THINGS ARE QUITE STRANGE, I SUPPOSE—BUT, EKKERS ARE SEMITES AND THOSE JEWS ARE NOT! SO, HOW DO YOU LIKE THOSE APPLES?**

**MY PURPOSE HERE IS TO POINT OUT THAT YOU CAN ACTUALLY BRING CHARGES BASED ON “THIS” ARTICLE, AGAINST ANY RECOGNIZED JEW IN A COURT OF LAW WHO HAS LIED OR EVEN MISSPOKEN BY A SLIP OF THE LIP. DO IT! NOT UNTIL YOU UNCOVER THESE HEINOUS ACTS OF ANTICHRIST WILL YOU BE ABLE TO HAVE ANYTHING OTHER THAN CORRUPTION IN YOUR ENTIRE MANIFESTATION OF LIFE.**

**“But that would be so ugly,” you say? IS NOT WHAT IS HAPPENING AND HAS HAPPENED TO ENSLAVE YOU THROUGH A JUDICIAL SYSTEM COMPLETELY CONTROLLED BY THESE FALSE-SEMITES AND A PRIVATE CORPORATION (THE BAR ASSOCIATION) NOT UGLY? THIS ATROCIOUS TAKEOVER OF EVERYTHING, INCLUDING YOUR SOULS, IS UPON YOU AND WHO WILL TAKE THE SWORD OF LIGHTED TRUTH AND STAND THE FIELD? I KNOW: “LET SOMEBODY ELSE DO IT!” IS ALWAYS YOUR RESPONSE SPOKEN IN THE MOST EFFECTIVE WAY POSSIBLE TO JUSTIFY YOUR ACTIONS, OR LACK THEREOF. YOU WILL LOSE EVERYTHING YOU HAVE INCLUDING YOUR FREEDOM TO KEEP FROM DOING ANYTHING TO MAKE THINGS RIGHT!]**

Now, as to the Jewish religious hymn which is being sung “by request” throughout the country: the story of it is soon told.

The name of the hymn is *Eli, Eli*; its base is the first verse of the Twenty-second Psalm, known best in Christian countries as the Cry of Christ on the Cross.

It is being used by Jewish vaudeville managers as their contribution to the pro-Jewish campaign which the Jew-controlled theater is flinging into the faces of the public, from stage and motion picture screens. It is an incantation designed to inflame the lower classes of Jews against the people, and intensify the racial consciousness of those hordes of Eastern Jews who have flocked here.

At the instigation of the New York Kehillah, *Eli, Eli* has for a long time been sung at the ordinary run of performances in vaudeville and motion picture houses, and the notice “By Request” is usually a bald lie. It should be “By Order”. The “request” is from Jewish headquarters which has ordered the speeding up of Jewish propaganda. The situation of the theater now is that American audiences are paying at the box office for the privilege of hearing Jews advertise the things they want non-Jews to think about them.

If even a vestige of decency, or the slightest appreciation of good taste remained, the Jews who control the theaters would see that the American public must eventually gag on such things. When two Jewish comedians who have been indulging in always vulgar and often indecent antics, appear

before the drop curtain and sing the Yiddish incantation *Eli, Eli*, which, of course, is incomprehensible to the major part of the audience, the Jewish element always betrays a high pitch of excitement. They understand the game that is being played: the “Gentiles” are being flayed to their face, and they don’t know it; as when a Yiddish comedian pours out shocking invectives on the name of Jesus Christ, and “gets away with it”, the Jewish portion of his audience howling with delight, and the “boob Gentiles” looking serenely on and feeling it to be polite to laugh and applaud too!

This Yiddish chant is the rallying cry of race hatred which is being spread abroad by orders of the Jewish leaders. You, if you are a theatergoer, help to pay the expense of getting yourself roundly damned. The Kehillah and the American Jewish Committee which for more than ten years have been driving all mention of Christianity out of public life, under their slogan “This Is Not a Christian Country,” are spreading their own type of Judaism everywhere with insolence unparalleled.

*Eli, Eli* is not a religious hymn! It is a racial war cry. In the low cafes of New York, where Bolshevik Jews hang out, *Eli, Eli* is their song. It is the Marseillaise of Jewish solidarity. It has become the fanatical chant of all Jewish Bolshevik clubs; it is constantly heard in Jewish coffee houses and cabarets where emotional Russian and Polish Jews—all enemies to all government—shout the words amid torrential excitement. When you see the hymn in point you are utterly puzzled to understand the excitement it rouses.

And this rallying cry has now been obtruded into the midst of the theatrical world.

The term “incantation” here used is used advisedly. The term is used by Kurt Schindler, who adapted the Yiddish hymn to American use. And its effect is that of an incantation.

In translation it is as follows: **[H: How many of you readers could translate this for yourselves? It is in Yiddish, a language (NOT HEBREW) developed for the Talmudic Jew Antichrist.]**

“My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?  
With fire and flame they have burnt us,  
Everywhere they have shamed and derided us,  
Yet none amongst us has dared depart  
From our Holy Scriptures, from our Law.  
“My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?  
By day and night I only yearn and pray,  
Anxiously keeping our Holy Scriptures  
And praying, ‘Save us, save us once again!  
For the sake of our fathers and our father’s fathers!’  
“Listen to my prayer and to my lamenting,  
For only Thou canst help, Thou, God, alone,  
For it is said, ‘Hear, O Israel, the Lord is our God,  
The Lord is One.”

**[H: Let us look at this as presented by Mr. Schindler, a name not easily overlooked.**

**I could have bet that *Psalms* came right before the book of *Proverbs* in the OLD TESTAMENT. How then could this be a reference to the “THE CRY OF CHRIST ON THE CROSS”? Ah, again the truth is given away in the face of the lies. It became recognized as the “Cry of ‘Jesus’ Christ on the Cross”—because nobody knew any better about anything. And just WHO wrote the *PSALMS*? I wonder if you have very much of any knowledge or understanding about your own religions?]**

The words of the hymn are so much resembling

a lament that they strangely contrast with the spirit which the hymn itself seems to arouse; its mournful melody inspires a very different spirit among the Jewish hearers than the same sort of melody would inspire among other people. Those who have heard its public rendition can better understand how a hymn of such utterly quiet and resigned tone could be the wild rage of the anarchists of the East Side coffee houses.

The motive, of course, for the singing of the hymn is the reference to non-Jewish people.

“With fire and flame *THEY* have burnt us, everywhere *THEY* have shamed and derided us”. **[H: My goodness, readers, this is prior to 1921 and they already are singing of a Holocaust to come? What is this garbage? NOW, MOREOVER, WHO DO YOU THINK MADE THE PICTURE, WHO WERE THE VAUDEVILLE ACTORS, AND WHO OWNED THE THEATER TO WHOM EVERY ONE HAD TO PAY TO GET IN? Yes, I know; it IS hard to look at Truth when you have been so blinded by the lies as to accept the lie as the Truth—YOU ARE PEOPLE OF THE LIE—AND THE JEWISH ANTICHRIST WILL BE THE FIRST TO AFFIRM THAT REALIZATION. YOU ARE, IN THEIR EYES, TOTAL FOOLS.]** Who are “they”? Who but the goyim, the Christians who all unsuspectingly sit near by and who are so affected by the Jewish applause that they applaud too! Truly, in one way of looking at it, Jews have a right to despise the “gentiles”.

“*THEY* have shamed and derided us; *THEY* have shamed us,” but we, the poor Jews, have been harmless all the while, none among us daring to depart from the Law! That is the meaning of *Eli, Eli*. That is why, in spite of its words of religious resignation, it becomes a rallying cry. “They” are all wrong; “we” are all right.

It is possible, of course, that right-minded Jews do not approve of all this. They may disapprove of *Kol Nidre* and they may resent the use which the Jewish leaders are making of *Eli, Eli*. Let us at least credit some Jews with both these attitudes. But they do nothing about it. These same Jews, however, will go to the public library of their town and put the fear of political or business reprisal in the hearts of the Library Board if they do not instantly REMOVE *The Dearborn Independent* from the library; these same Jews will form committees to coerce mayors of cities into issuing illegal orders which cannot be enforced; these same Jews will give commands to the newspapers under their patronage or control—they are indeed mighty and active in the affairs of the non-Jews. But when it is a matter of keeping *Eli, Eli* out of the theater, or the *Kol Nidre* out of the mouths of those who thus plan a whole year of deception “*aforehand*”, these same Jews are very inactive and apparently very powerless.

The Anti-Defamation committee would better shut up shop until it can show either the will or the ability to bring pressure to bear on its own people. Coercion of the rest of the people is rapidly growing less and less possible.

The *Kol Nidre* is far from being the worst counsel in the *Talmud*; *Eli, Eli* is far from being the worst anti-social misuse of apparently holy things. But it will remain the policy of *The Dearborn Independent*, for the present at least, to let all such matters alone except, as in the present case, where the number of the inquiries indicates that a knowledge of the facts has been had at other sources. In many instances, what our inquirers

(Continue to p.62)——>

# *Facts Are Facts*

## From One "Jew" To Another

### Long Buried Truth

# *Must* Be Revealed

*Editor's note: The following writing is essentially the quoting of a letter titled "Facts Are Facts". It is quite a comprehensive historical treatise on the history and behavior of the generally poorly understood Khazarian Zionist "Jews". It was written by Benjamin H. Freedman of New York City to Dr. David Goldstein of Boston and is dated October 10, 1954. This was originally presented back in 1991, in Phoenix Journal #25, called THE BITTER COMMUNION. More recently it was shared on pages 34-56 of the 11/29/94 issue of CONTACT.*

**2/16/91 #1 HATONN**

If you ones cannot come into understanding that it is the Khazar Zionists who have you by the throat—then the rest of the explanation can have no impact or meaning of value. YOU MUST GET THE PLAYERS STRAIGHT!

The following will be a direct quote (copy) from a Special Delivery letter to Dr. David Goldstein LL.D. FROM Benjamin H. Freedman, October 10, 1954.

In the interest of saving space and time, Dharma, simply put it to paper exactly as it is written. I shall begin with the word "QUOTE" and end the document with "END QUOTING". If I make comment at any point, I shall indicate by use of my initial.

## "FACTS ARE FACTS"

[QUOTING:]

960 PARK AVENUE  
NEW YORK CITY

October 10, 1954

### SPECIAL DELIVERY

Dr. David Goldstein, LL.D.  
Astor Post Office Station  
Boston, Massachusetts

My dear Dr. Goldstein,

Your very outstanding achievements as a convert to Catholicism impress me as without a comparable parallel in modern history. Your

devotion to the doctrines and the dogmas of the Roman Catholic Church defy any attempt at description by me only with words. Words fail me for that.

As a vigorous protagonist persevering so persistently in propagating the principles of the Roman Catholic Church—its purpose, its policies, its programs—your dauntless determination is the inspiration for countless others who courageously seek to follow in your footsteps.

In view of this fact it requires great courage for me to write to you as I am about to do. So I pray when you receive this communication from me you will try to keep in mind *Galatians 4:16*, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?". I hope you will so favor me.

It is truly a source of great pleasure and genuine gratification to greet you at long last although of necessity by correspondence. It is quite a disappointment to me to make your acquaintance in this manner. It would now afford me a far greater pleasure and a great privilege also if instead I could greet you on this occasion in person.

**[H: you will note that only in the beginning do "words fail him" for this does get tedious and long, so please bear with us until he finally gets to some points after the honey is smeared about most thickly.]**

Our very good mutual friend has for long been planning a meeting with you in person for me. I still wish to do that. I look forward with pleasant anticipation to doing this in the not too distant future at a time agreeable to you.

You will discover in the contents of this *long* letter valid evidence for the urgency on my part to communicate with you without further delay. You will further discover this urgency reflected in the present gravity of the crisis which now jeopardizes an uninterrupted continuance of the Christian faith in its long struggle as the world's most effective spiritual and social force in the Divine mission of promoting the welfare of all mankind without regard for their diversified races, religions, and nationalities.

Your most recent article coming to my attention appeared in the September issue of the A.P.J. Bulletin, the official publication of the organization calling themselves The Archconfraternity of Prayer for Peace and Goodwill to Israel. The headline of your article, News and Views of Jews, and the purpose of the

organization stated in the masthead of the publication, "To Promote Interest in the Apostolate to Israel" prompts me to take Father time by his forelock and promptly offer my comments. I beg your indulgence accordingly.

It is with reluctance that I place my comments in letter form. I hesitated to do so but I find it the only expedient thing to do under the circumstances. I beg to submit them to you now without reservation of any nature for your immediate and earnest consideration. It is my very sincere wish that you accept them in the friendly spirit in which they are submitted. It is also my hope that you will give your consideration to them and favor me with your early reply in the same friendly spirit for which I thank you in advance.

In the best interests of that worthy objective to which you are continuing to dedicate the years ahead as you have so diligently done for many past decades, I most respectfully and sincerely urge you to analyze and to study carefully the data submitted to you here. I suggest also that you then take whatever steps you consider appropriate and necessary as a result of your conclusions. In the invisible and intangible ideological war being waged in defense of the great Christian heritage against its dedicated enemies your positive attitude is vital to victory. Your passive attitude will make a negative contribution to the total effort.

You assuredly subscribe fully to that sound and sensible sentiment that "it is better to light one candle than to sit in darkness". My solitary attempts to date "to given light to them that sit in darkness, and in the shadow" may prove no more successful with you now than they have in so many other instances where I have failed during the past thirty years. In your case I feel rather optimistic at the moment.

Although not completely in vain I still live in the hope that one day one of these "candles" will burst into flame like a long smouldering spark and start a conflagration that will sweep across the nation like a prairie fire and illuminate vast new horizons for the first time. That unyielding hope is the source of the courage which aids me in my struggle against the great odds to which I am subjected for obvious reasons.

It has been correctly contended for thousands of years that "In the end Truth always prevails". We all realize that Truth in action can prove itself a dynamic power of unlimited force. But alas Truth has no self-starter. Truth cannot get off dead-center unless a worthy apostle gives Truth a little push to overcome its inertia. Without that start Truth will stand still and will never arrive at its intended destination. Truth has often died aborning for the most logical reason. Your help in this respect will prove of great value.

On the other hand Truth has many times been completely "blacked out" by repeating contradictory and conflicting untruths over and over again, and again, and again. The world's recent history supplies somber testimony of the dangers to civilization inherent in that technique. That form of treason to Truth is treachery to mankind. You must be very careful, my dear Dr. Goldstein, not to become unwittingly one of the many accessories before and after the fact who have appeared upon the scene of public affairs in recent years.

Whether unwittingly, unwillingly or unintentionally many of history's most noted characters have misrepresented the truth to the

world and they have been so believed that it puzzles our generation. As recently as 1492 the world was misrepresented as flat by all the best alleged authorities on the subject. In 1492 Christopher Columbus was able to demonstrate otherwise. There are countless similar other instances in the history of the world.

Whether these alleged authorities were guilty of ignorance or indifference is here besides the point. It is not important now. They were either totally ignorant of the facts or they knew the facts but chose to remain silent on the subject for reasons undisclosed by history. A duplication of this situation exists today with respect to the crisis which confronts the Christian faith. It is a vital factor today in the struggle for survival or the eventual surrender of the Christian faith to its enemies. The times in which we are living appears to be the "zero hour" for the Christian faith.

As you have observed no institution in our modern society can long survive if its structure is not from its start erected upon a foundation of Truth. The Christian faith was first erected upon a very solid foundation of Truth by its Founder. To survive it must remain so. The deterioration, the disintegration, and finally the destruction of the structure of the Christian faith today will be accelerated in direct ratio to the extent that misrepresentation and distortion of Truth become the substitutes of Truth. Truth is an absolute quality. Truth can never be relative. There can be no degrees to Truth. Truth either exists or it does not exist. To be half-true is as incredible as to be half-honest or to be half-loyal.

As you have undoubtedly also learned, my dear Dr. Goldstein, in their attempt to do an "ounce" of good in one direction many well-intentioned persons do a "ton" of harm in another direction. We all learn that lesson sooner or later in life. Today finds you dedicating your unceasing efforts and your untiring energy to the task of bringing so-called or self-styled "Jews" into the Roman Catholic Church as converts. It must recall to you many times the day so many years ago when you embraced Catholicism yourself as a convert. More power to you, and the best of luck. May your efforts be rewarded with great success.

Without you becoming aware of the fact, the methods you employ contribute in no small degree to dilution of the devotion of countless Christians for their Christian faith. For each "ounce" of so-called good you accomplish by conversion of so-called or self-styled "Jews" to the Christian faith at the same time you do a "ton" of harm in another direction by diluting the devotion of countless Christians for their Christian faith. This bold conclusion on my part is asserted by me with the firm and fair conviction that the facts will support my contention. In addition it is a well known fact that many "counterfeit" recent conversions reveal that conversions have often proved to be but "infiltrations" by latent traitors with treasonable intentions.

**[H: Please, just stay with us a while longer for it DOES get better. If you are "turned Off" by the association of "church" involvement please just read on—it is specific in intent but is "infiltration" into all clubs and organizations and all denominations and government, Congress and military. You will see the point as it unfolds herein—I ask that he not "lose you" by boredom of his upstart for it is so integrated into that which I have just given you that it is worth the input even at a level of boredom. If ye do not come into Truth—ye**

**will spend countless years wishing you had been a "bit more patient through the boredom".]**

The attitudes you express today and your continued activity in this work require possible revision in the light of the facts submitted to you in this letter. Your present philosophy and theology on this subject seriously merit, without any delay, reconsideration on your part. What you say or write may greatly influence a "boom" or a "bust" for the Christian faith in the very near future far beyond your ability to accurately evaluate sitting in your high "white ivory tower". The Christians implicitly believe whatever you write. So do the so-called or self-styled "Jews" whom you seek to convert. This influence you wield can become a danger. I must call it to your attention.

Your reaction to the facts called to your attention in this letter can prove to be one of the most crucial verdicts ever reached bearing upon the security of the Christian faith in recent centuries. In keeping with this great responsibility I sincerely commend this sentiment to you hoping that you will earnestly study the contents of this letter from its first word to its very last word. All who know you well are in the fortunate position to know how close this subject is to your heart. By your loyalty to the high ideals you have observed during the many years you have labored so valiantly on behalf of the Christian faith you have earned the admiration you enjoy. The Christian faith you chose of your own free will in the prime of life is very proud of you in more ways than as a convert.

Regardless of what anyone anywhere and anytime in this whole wide-world may say to the contrary events of recent years everywhere establish beyond any question of a doubt that the Christian faith today stands with one foot in the grave and the other on a banana peel figuratively speaking of course. Only those think otherwise who deliberately shut their eyes to realities or who do not choose to see even with their eyes wide open. I believe you to be too realistic to indulge yourself in the futile folly of fooling yourself.

It is clear that the Christian faith today stands at the cross-roads of its destiny. The Divine and sacred mission of the Christian faith is in jeopardy today to a degree never witnessed before in its long history of almost 2000 years. The Christian faith needs loyal friends now as never before. I somehow feel that you can always be counted upon as one of its loyal friends. You cannot oversimplify the present predicament of the Christian faith. The problem it faces is too self-evident to mistake. It is in a critical situation.

When the day arrives that Christians can no longer profess their Christian faith as they profess it today in the free world the Christian faith will have seen the beginning of its "last days". What already applies to 50% of the world's total population can shortly apply equally to 100% of the world's total population. It is highly conceivable judging from present trends. The malignant character of this malady is just as progressive as cancer. It will surely prove as fatal also unless steps are taken now to reverse its course. What is now being done towards arresting its progress or reversing its trend?

Mr dear Dr. Goldstein, can you recall the name of the philosopher who is quoted as saying that "Nothing in this world is permanent except change"? That philosophy must be applied to the Christian faith also. The \$64. question remains whether the change will be for the better *or* for

the worse. The problem is that simple. If the present trend continues for another 37 years the Christian faith as it is professed today by Christians will have disappeared from the face of the Earth. In what form or by what instrumentality the mission of Jesus Christ will thereupon and thereafter continue to make itself manifest here on Earth is as unpredictable as it is inevitable. **[H: IT HAS NOW BEEN EXACTLY 37 YEARS FROM THE TIME OF THE LETTER, SAVE A FEW SHORT MONTHS. PONDER IT MOST CAREFULLY!]**

[END OF QUOTING FOR THIS SEGMENT]

Dharma, allow us a break please for this is indeed a very long writing and it will serve better in bits rather than as a whole. Thank you. Please note the changes in your computer are a result of our own adjustments. If you are in continuing slow boot-up, etc., let one of the others look at it. I prefer, however, that it be left alone until we can come into some further adjustments ourselves. It took a real blast to its electronics day before yesterday but we don't want to continue on alternate power for it only causes the "enemy" to tinker to regain input on his own systems and we care not that it is all monitored. Salu. Hatonn to stand-by.

**2/16/91 #2 HATONN**

**CONTINUATION:  
FREEDMAN-GOLDSTEIN**

[QUOTING:]

In the existing crisis it is neither logical nor realistic to drive Christians out of the Christian "fold" in relatively large numbers for the dubious advantage to be obtained by bringing a comparatively small number of so-called or self-styled "Jews" into the Christian "fold".

It is useless to try to deny the fact that today finds the Christian faith on the defensive throughout the world. This realization staggers the imagination of the few Christians who understand the situation. This status of the Christian faith exists in spite of the magnificent contributions of the Christian faith to the progress of humanity of civilization for almost 2000 years. It is not my intention in this letter to expose the conspirators who are dedicating themselves to the destruction of the Christian faith nor to the nature and extent of the conspiracy itself. That exposure would fill many volumes.

The history of the world for the past several centuries and current events at home and abroad confirm the existence of such a conspiracy. The world-wide net-work of diabolical conspirators implement this plot against the Christian faith while Christians appear to be sound asleep. The Christian clergy appear to be more ignorant or more indifferent about this conspiracy than other Christians. They seem to bury their heads in the sands like the legendary ostrich. This ignorance or indifference on the part of the Christian clergy has dealt a blow to the Christian faith already from which it may never completely recover, if at all. It seems so sad.

Christians deserve to be blessed in this crisis with a spiritual Paul Revere to ride across the nation warning Christians that their enemies are moving in on them fast. My dear Dr. Goldstein, will you volunteer to be that Paul Revere?

Of equal importance to pin-pointing the enemies who are making war upon the Christian faith from the outside is the necessity to discover the forces at work inside the Christian faith which make it so vulnerable to its enemies on the outside. Applying yourself to this specific phase of the problem can prove of tremendous value in rendering ineffective the forces responsible for this dangerous state of affairs.

The souls of millions of Christians who are totally unknown to you are quite uneasy about the status of the Christian faith today. The minds of countless thousands among the Christian clergy are troubled by the mysterious "pressure" from above which prevents them exercising their sound judgment in this situation. If the forces being manipulated against the Christian faith from the inside can be stopped the Christian faith will be able to stand upon its feet against its enemies as firmly as the Rock of Gibraltar. Unless this can be done soon the Christian faith appears destined to crumble and to eventually collapse. An ounce of prevention is far preferable to a pound of cure you can be sure in this situation as in all others.

With all respect rightly due to the Christian clergy and in all humility I have an unpleasant duty to perform. I wish to go on record with you here that the Christian clergy are primarily if not solely responsible for the internal forces within the Christian faith inimical to its best interests. The conclusion on my part indicates the sum total of all the facts in my book which add up to just that. If you truly desire to be realistic and constructive you must "hew to the line and let the chips fall where they may". That is the only strategy that can save the Christian faith from a fate it does not deserve. You cannot pussy-foot with the truth any longer simply because you find that now "the truth hurts",—someone you know or like.

At this late hour very little time is left in which to mend our fences if I can call it that. We are not in a position to waste any of our limited time. "Beating it around the bush" now will get us exactly nowhere. The courageous alone will endure the present crisis when all the chips are down. Figuratively and possibly literally there will be live heroes and dead cowards when the dust of this secular combat settles and not dead heroes and live cowards as sometimes occurs under other circumstances. The Christian faith today remains the only "anchor to windward" against universal barbarism. The dedicated enemies of the Christian faith have sufficiently convinced the world by this time of the savage methods they will adopt in their program to erase the Christian faith from the face of the Earth.

Earlier in this letter I stated that in my humble opinion the apathy of the Christian clergy might be charged with sole responsibility for the increasing dilution of the devotion of countless Christians for the Christian faith. This is the natural consequence of the confusion created by the Christian clergy in the minds of Christians concerning certain fundamentals of the Christian faith. The guilt for this confusion rests exclusively upon Christian leadership not upon Christians generally. Confusion creates doubt. Doubt creates loss of confidence. Loss of confidence creates loss of interest. As confusion grows more, and more, and more, confidence grows less, and less, and less. The result is complete loss of all interest. You can hardly disagree with that my dear Dr. Goldstein, can you?

[H: Now it would appear from the

**pronouncement of "polls" and the rolls of the so-called Christian Churches that there is a great renewal of faith and seeking and coming back into the Christ-path in all "faiths" of whatever the "Christ" is called. This is not so in the "Western cultures"—THERE IS ONLY A RETURN INTO THE CHURCH HOUSES AND INTO NEW DOCTRINES WRITTEN FOR THIS NEW AND "MODERN RELIGION"—whatever that might be!?! Most of the church houses do not house Christianity. They DO hold bigoted, unforgiving and misled parishioners who anticipate a momentary "lift-off" to some nebulous being in the clouds the minute the Zionists get the temple going in Jerusalem and the temple is desecrated. Let me assure, good people—the temples of God have been so desecrated that there is naught left with which to desecrate them—and the Zionists have simply led you a merry chase through the primroses.]**

The confusion in the minds of Christians concerning fundamentals of the Christian faith is unwarranted and unjustified. It need not exist. It would not exist if the Christian clergy did not aid and abet the deceptions responsible for it. The Christian clergy may be shocked to learn that they have been aiding and abetting the dedicated enemies of the Christian faith. Many of the Christian clergy are actually their allies but may not know it. This phase of the current worldwide campaign of spiritual sabotage is the most negative factor in the defense of the Christian faith.

Countless Christians standing on the sidelines in this struggle see their Christian faith "withering on the vine" and about ripe enough to "drop into the lap" of its dedicated enemies. They can do nothing about it. Their cup is made more bitter for them as they observe this unwarranted and this unjustified ignorance and indifference on the part of the Christian clergy. This apathetic attitude by the Christian clergy offers no opposition to the aggressors against the Christian faith. Retreat can only bring defeat. To obviate surrender to their dedicated enemies the Christian clergy must "about face" immediately if they expect to become the victors in the invisible and intangible ideological war now being so subversively waged against the Christian faith under their very noses. When will they wake up?

If I were asked to recite in this letter the many manners in which the Christian clergy are confusing the Christian concept of the fundamentals of the Christian faith it would require volumes rather than pages to tell the whole story. Space alone compels me here to confine myself to the irreducible minimum. I will limit myself here to the most important reasons for this confusion. Brevity will of necessity limit the references cited to support the matters presented in this letter. I will do my best under the circumstances to establish the authenticity of the incontestible historic facts I call to your attention here.

In my opinion the most important reason is directly related to your present activities. Your responsibility for this confusion is not lessened by your good intentions. As you have heard said so many times "Hell is paved with good intentions". The confusion your articles create is multiplied a thousand-fold by the wide publicity given to them as a result of the very high regard in which you personally are held by editors and readers across the nation, Christian and non-Christian alike. Your articles constantly are

continually reprinted and quoted from coast to coast.

[H: And thinking back to the *PROTOCOLS*, I am sure you will instantly remind me that "The press is controlled!" Ah, indeed, we are making progress! Only the infiltrators from the Zionist element would be given such ear and forum.]

The utterance by the Christian clergy which confuses Christians the most is the constantly repeated utterance that "Jesus was a Jew". That also appears to be *your* favorite theme. [H: LISTEN UP PLEASE, TO THIS NEXT FOR IT IS FAR BEYOND JUST IMPORTANT!] *That misrepresentation and distortion of an incontestible historic fact is uttered by the Christian clergy upon the slightest pretext. They utter it constantly, also without provocation. They appear to be "trigger happy" to utter it. They never miss an opportunity to do so. Informed intelligent Christians cannot reconcile this truly unwarranted misrepresentation and distortion of an incontestible historic fact by the Christian clergy with information known by them now TO THE CONTRARY WHICH COMES TO THEM FROM SOURCES BELIEVED BY THEM TO BE EQUALLY RELIABLE.* (Emphasis mine.)

This poses a serious problem today for the Christian clergy. They can extricate themselves from their present predicament now only by resorting to "the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth". That is the only formula by which the Christian clergy can recapture the lost confidence of Christians. As effective spiritual leaders they cannot function without this lost confidence. They should make that their first order of business.

My dear Dr. Goldstein, you are a theologian of high rank and a historian of note. Of necessity you also should agree with other outstanding authorities on the subject of whether "Jesus was a Jew". These leading authorities agree today that there is no foundation in fact for the implications, inferences and the innuendoes resulting from the incorrect belief that "Jesus was a Jew".

**Incontestible historic facts and an abundance of other proofs establish beyond the possibility of any doubt the incredibility of the assertion so often heard today that "Jesus was a Jew".** [H: Now aren't you glad you stuck with us through that boring introduction? PUT THE STONES BACK ON THE GROUND LEST YOU SHOW YOUR TOTAL IGNORANCE OF FACTS!]

Without any fear of contradiction based upon fact the most competent and best qualified authorities all agree today that Jesus Christ was not a so-called or self-styled "Jew". They now confirm that during His lifetime Jesus was known as a "JUDEAN" and not as a "Jew". Contemporary theologians of Jesus whose competence to pass upon this subject cannot be challenged by anyone today also referred to Jesus during His lifetime here on Earth as a "Judean" and not as a "Jew".

[H: Satan always must wear a sign and our old fraud is beginning to show his a bit? Ah, you say, "Hatonn, but you said that once you experienced as a Jew!" Ah and so I did—both—I said it and I did so. I come this time in company with the one you should know as Emmanuel. Jesus is even incorrect for that label was given this perceived Christed being by Paul the apostle who was both confused and scrambled throughout his days and remains so

**in many ways, unto this very day and yet efforts to bring clarity to that confusion. So be it, let us continue.]**

During his lifetime here on Earth Jesus was not regarded by Pontius Pilate nor by the Judeans among whom He dwelt as “King of the Jews”. The inscription on the Cross upon which Jesus was Crucified has been incorrectly translated into the English language only since the 18th century. **[H: Now just who do you think would change such important facts to mislead the generations and species of human?] Pontius Pilate was ironic and sarcastic when he ordered inscribed upon the Cross the Latin words “Jesus Nazarenus Rex Iudeorum”. About to be Crucified, with the approval of Pontius Pilate, Jesus was being mocked by Pontius Pilate. Pontius Pilate was well aware at that time that Jesus (Emmanuel, son of Mary) had been denounced, defied and denied by the Judeans who alas finally brought about His Crucifixion as related by history. (Hatonn: And incorrectly at that! I suggest you read, *And They Called His Name Immanuel—I Am Sananda. The correct spelling would have been represented as Jmmanuel had it been correctly translated.*]**

Except for His few followers at that time in Judea all other Judeans abhorred Jesus and detested His teachings and the things for which He stood. That deplorable fact cannot be erased from history by time. Pontius Pilate was himself the “ruler” of the Judeans at the time he ordered inscribed upon the Cross the Latin words “Jesus Nazarenus Rex Iudeorum: in English “Jesus the Nazarene Ruler of the Judeans”. But Pontius Pilate never referred to himself as “ruler” of the Judeans. The ironic and sarcastic reference of Pontius Pilate to Jesus as “Ruler of the Judeans” can hardly be accepted as recognition by Pontius Pilate of Jesus as “Ruler of the Judeans”. That is inconceivable by any interpretation.

At the time of the Crucifixion of Jesus Pontius Pilate was the administrator in Judea for the Roman Empire. At that time in history the area of the Roman Empire included a part of the Middle East. As far as he was concerned officially or personally the inhabitants of Judea were “Judeans” to Pontius Pilate and not so-called “Jews” as they have been styled since the 18th century. In the time of Pontius Pilate in history there was no religious, racial or national group in Judea known as “Jews” nor had there been any group so identified anywhere else in the world prior to that time.

Pontius Pilate expressed little interest as the administrator of the Roman Empire officially or personally in the wide variety of forms of religious worship then practiced in Judea. These forms of religious worship extended from phallic worship and other forms of idolatry to the emerging spiritual philosophy of an eternal, omnipotent and invisible Divine diety, the emerging Yahve (Jehovah) concept which predated Abraham of *Bible* fame by approximately 2000 years. As the administrator for the Roman Empire in Judea it was the official policy of Pontius Pilate never to interfere in the spiritual affairs of the local population. Pontius Pilate’s primary responsibility was the collection of taxes to be forwarded home to Rome, not the forms of religious worship practiced by the Judeans from whom these taxes were collected.

As you well know, my dear Dr. Goldstein, the Latin word “rex” means “ruler, leader” in English. During the lifetime of Jesus in Judea the Latin

word “rex” meant only that to Judeans familiar with the Latin language. The Latin word “rex” is the form of the noun from the Latin verb “rego, regere, rexi, rectus”. The Latin verb “rego, regere, rexi, rectus” in English means as you also well know “to rule, to lead”. Latin was of course the official language in all the provinces administered by a local administrator of the Roman Empire. This fact accounts for the inscription on the Cross in Latin.

With the invasion of the British Isles by the Anglo-Saxons the English language substituted the Anglo-Saxon “king” for the Latin equivalent “rex” used before the Anglo-Saxon invasion. The adoption of “king” for “rex” at this late date in British history did not retroactively alter the meaning of the Latin “rex” to the Judeans in the time of Jesus. The Latin “rex” to them then meant only “ruler, leader” as it still means in Latin. Anglo-Saxon “king” was spelled differently when first used but at all times meant the same as “rex” in Latin, “leader” of a tribe.

During the lifetime of Jesus it was very apparent to Pontius Pilate that Jesus was the very last Person in Judea the Judeans would select as their “ruler” or their “leader”. In spite of this situation in Judea Pontius Pilate did not hesitate to order the inscription of the Cross “Jesus Nazarenus Rex Iudeorum”. By the wildest stretch of the imagination it is not conceivable that this sarcasm and irony by Pontius Pilate at the time of the Crucifixion was solely mockery of Jesus by Pontius Pilate and only mockery. After this reference to “Jesus the Nazarene Ruler of the Judeans” the Judeans forthwith preceeded to Crucify Jesus upon that very Cross.

**[H: Dharma, I am sorry, chela, but this is GOING TO BE WRITTEN AND WE ARE GOING TO WRITE IT, DEAR ONE. Beloved Joy may now go and rejoice with Peace within her heart for I was going to ask her and NB to pen these truths. It can wait no longer for it has been buried in the lies piled upon lies and now you have the proof of who and why it has been dumped upon humanity. Do not cower, child, for I stand at your front, back, and both sides and none shall strike you except for their foolish words—i.e. Mr. Cooper, who only shows his ignorance beyond all belief unto the world. Oberli, make sure that NB and Joy receive this as it comes forth. Can you now see how a whole civilization can be victims of a lie begun with intent for world control? So be it. We will herein cover a lot of territory in historical importance—better yet, it is laid forth by one who would be referred to as “Jew”—my, “What a tangled web ye weave when first ye practice to deceive!”]**

In Latin in the lifetime of Jesus the name of the political subdivision in the Middle East known in modern history as Palestine was “Iudaea”. It was then administered by Pontius Pilate as administrator for the Roman Empire of which it was then a part. The English for the Latin “Iudaea” is “Judea”. In Latin “Iudaeus” is the adjective for the noun “Iudaea”. In English “Judean” is the adjective for the noun “Judea”. The ancient native population of the subdivision in the Middle East known in modern history as Palestine was then called “Iudaeus” in Latin and “Judean” in English. Those words identified the indigenous population of Judea in the lifetime of Jesus. Who can deny that Jesus was a member of the indigenous population of Judea in His lifetime?

And of course you know, my dear Dr.

Goldstein, in Latin the Genitive Plural of “Iudaeus” is “Iudaeorum”. **[H: I believe our “Friar Pope” will enjoy checking this out for all you non-Latin “Priests” of the Holy Church!]** The English translation of the Genitive Plural of “Iudaeorum” is “of the Judeans”. Inscribed upon the Cross on which Jesus was Crucified was “Iudaeorum”. It is utterly impossible to give any other English translation to “Iudaeorum” than “of the Judeans”. Qualified and competent theologians and historians regard as incredible any other translation into English of “Jesus Nazarenus Rex Iudaeorum” than “Jesus the Nazarene Ruler of the Judeans”. **[H: Further, there is no mistaking the label “Jesus” by which he was called in many places as in “Esu, Issa, Iisa,” etc., Christ, Christos, Christed, etc.—you can even now get away with Jesus Sananda and be in the correct “ball-park”.]** You must agree that this is literally correct.

At the time Pontius Pilate was ordering the “Jesus Nazarenus Rex Iudaeorum” inscribed upon the Cross the spiritual leaders of Judea were protesting to Pontius Pilate “not to write that Jesus was the ruler of the Judeans” but to inscribe instead that Jesus “had said that he was the ruler of the Judeans”. The spiritual leaders of Judea made very strong protests to Pontius Pilate against his reference to Jesus as “Rex Iudaeorum” insisting that Pontius Pilate was not familiar with or misunderstood the status of Jesus in Judea. These protests are a matter of historical record, as you know.

The spiritual leaders in Judea protested in vain with Pontius Pilate. They insisted that Jesus “had said that He was the ruler of the Judeans” but that Pontius Pilate was “not to write that Jesus was the ruler of the Judeans”. For after all Pontius Pilate was a foreigner in Judea who could not understand the local situations as well as the spiritual leaders. The intricate pattern of the domestic political, social and economic cross-currents in Judea interested Pontius Pilate very little as Rome’s administrator.

The *Gospel by John* was written originally in the Greek language according to the best authorities. In the Greek original there is no equivalent for the English that Jesus “had said that He was the ruler of the Judeans”. The English translation of the Greek original of the *Gospel by John*, XIX, 19, reads “Do not inscribe ‘the monarch (basileus) of the Judeans (Ioudaios), but that He Himself said I am monarch (basileus) of the Judeans (Ioudaios)’”. “Ioudaia” is the Greek for the Latin “Iudaea” and the English “Judea”. “Basileus” is the Greek “monarch” in English. “Rex” is the nearest word in Latin for “basileus” in Greek. The English “ruler”, or its alternative “leader”, define the sense of Latin “rex” and Greek “basileus” as they were used in the Greek and Latin *Gospel by John*.

Pontius Pilate “washed his hands” of the protests by the spiritual leaders in Judea who demanded of him that the inscription on the Cross authored by Pontius Pilate be corrected in the manner they insisted upon. Pontius Pilate very impatiently replied to their demands “What I have written, I have written”. The inscription on the Cross remained what it had been, “Jesus Nazarenus Rex Iudaeorum”, or “Jesus the Nazarene Ruler of the Judeans” in English.

The Latin quotations and words mentioned in this letter are verbatim quotations and the exact words which appear in the 4th century translation of the *New Testament* into Latin by St. Jerome.

This translation is referred to as the Vulgate Edition of the *New Testament*. It was the first official translation of the *New Testament* into Latin made by the Christian Church. Since that time it has remained the official *New Testament* version used by the Catholic Church. The translation of the *Gospel by John* into Latin by St. Jerome was made from the Greek language in which the *Gospel of John* was originally written according to the best authorities on this subject.

The English translation of the *Gospel by John*, XIX, 19. from the original text in the Greek language reads as follows, "Pilate wrote a sign and fastened it to the Cross and the writing was 'Jesus the Nazarene the monarch of the Judeans'". In the original Greek manuscript there is mention also made of the demands upon Pontius Pilate by the spiritual leaders in Judea that Pontius Pilate alter the reference on the Cross to Jesus as "Ruler of the Judeans". The Greek text of the original manuscript of the *Gospel by John* establishes beyond any question or doubt that the spiritual leaders in Judea at that time had protested to Pontius Pilate that Jesus was "not the ruler of the Judeans" but only "had said that He was the ruler of the Judeans".

There is no factual foundation in history or theology today for the implications, inferences and innuendoes that the Greek "Ioudaios", the Latin "Iudaeus", or the English "Judean" ever possessed a valid religious connotation. In their three respective languages these three words have only indicated a strictly topographical or geographic connotation. In their correct sense these three words in their respective languages were used to identify the members of the indigenous native population of the geographic area known as Judea in the lifetime of Jesus. During the lifetime of Jesus there was not a form of religious worship practiced in Judea or elsewhere in the known world which bore a name even remotely resembling the name of the political subdivision of the Roman Empire, i.e. "Judaism" from "Judea". No cult or sect existed by such a name.

[END OF QUOTING FOR THIS SEGMENT]

Please allow to break the writing at this place. I ask that as the portions are given forth, please make sure that our beloved RK be given them in the segments produced.

We realize this is very heavy to accept and absorb but none-the-less the time of Truth is upon the lands and so shall it be written for the hourglass lies empty if Man sees not the errors of his journey and acceptance of the lies.

So be it and may the blessings of peace which passes your understanding see you through this time of confrontation. Saalomé

Hatonn to stand-by.

**2/17/91 #2 HATONN**

### CONTINUATION OF THE FREEDMAN LETTER

I desire to take no time in current comments until we have finished this portion and presented the work in point. There IS NOTHING more important for, if you do not set your thinking to straight, there is no point in anything else about your physical circumstance.

Yes, it will be through those who are considered "JEWS" who will make sure truth

prevails from out of the lies of the Zionists for it is they who have suffered most and have been sorely treated by those they were taught were their elders and truth-bearers. It will be these beloved ones from the Judean races who MUST set it to right that Man can see the truth and facts of the deceit. As ones of God's people check into the information as given, the confirmation will flow as from the lifespring.

Let us continue:

### TERM "JEW" CREATED IN 1775—A.D.

[QUOTING:]

**It is an incontestible fact that the word "Jew" did not come into existence until the year 1775.** Prior to 1775 the word "Jew" did not exist in any language. The word "Jew" was introduced into the English for the first time in the 18th century when Sheridan used it in his play "The Rivals", II,i, "She shall have a skin like a mummy, and the beard of a Jew". Prior to this use of the word "Jew" in the English language by Sheridan in 1775 the word "Jew" had not become a word in the English language. Shakespeare never saw the word "Jew" as you will see. Shakespeare never used the word "Jew" in any of his works, the common general belief to the contrary notwithstanding. In his "Merchant of Venice", V.III.i.61, Shakespeare wrote as follows: "What is the reason? I am a Iewe; hath not a Iewe eyes?"

In the *Latin St. Jerome 4th century Vulgate Edition* of the *New Testament* Jesus is referred to by the Genitive Plural of "Iudaeus" in the *Gospel by John* reference to the inscription on the Cross,—"Iudaeorum". It was in the 4th century that St. Jerome translated into Latin the manuscripts of the *New Testament* from the original languages in which they were written. This translation by St. Jerome is referred to still today as the Vulgate Edition by the Roman Catholic Church authorities, who use it today.

Jesus is referred to as a so-called "Jew" for the **first time** in the *New Testament in the 18th century*. Jesus is first referred to as a so-called "Jew" in the revised 18th century editions in the English language of the 14th century first translations of the *New Testament* into English. The history of the origin of the word "Jew" in the English language leaves no doubt that the 18th century "Jew" is the 18th century contracted and corrupted English word for the 4th century Latin "Iudaeus" found in *St. Jerome's Vulgate Edition*. Of that there is no longer doubt.

The available original manuscripts from the 4th century to the 18th century accurately trace the origin and give the complete history of the word "Jew" in the English language. In these manuscripts are to be found all the many earlier English equivalents extending through the 14 centuries from the 4th to the 18th century. From the Latin "Iudaeus" to the English "Jew" these English forms included successively "Gyu", "Giu", "Iu", "Iuu", "Iuw", "Ieuu", "Ieuy", "Iwe", "Iow", "Iewe", "Ieue", "Iue", "Ive", "Iew", and then finally in the 18th century, "Jew". The many earlier English equivalents for "Jews" through the 14 centuries are "Giwis", "Giws", "Gyues", "Gywes", "Giwes", "Geus", "Iuys", "Iows", "Iouis", "Iews", and then also finally in the 18th century, "Jews".

With the rapidly expanding use in England in

the 18th century for the first time in history of the greatly improved printing presses unlimited quantities of the *New Testament* were printed. These revised 18th century editions of the earlier 14th century first translations into the English language were then widely distributed throughout England and the English speaking world among families who had never possessed a copy of the *New Testament* in any language. In these 18th century editions with revisions the word "Jew" appeared for the first time in any English translations. The word "Jew" as it was used in the 18th century editions has since continued in use in all editions of the *New Testament* in the English language. The use of the word "Jew" thus was stabilized.

As you know, my dear Dr. Goldstein, the best known 18th century editions of the *New Testament* in English are the *Rheims (Douai)* Edition and the *King James Authorized Edition*. The *Rheims (Douai)* translation of the *New Testament* into English was first printed in 1582 but the word "Jew" did not appear in it. The *King James Authorized* translation of the *New Testament* into English was begun in 1604 and first published in 1611. The word "Jew" did NOT appear in it either. The word "Jew" appeared in both these well known editions in their 18th century revised versions for the first time.

Countless copies of the revised 18th century editions of the *Rheims (Douai)* and the *King James* translations of the *New Testament* into English were distributed to the clergy and the laity throughout the English speaking world. They did not know the history of the origin of the English word "Jew" as the only and as the accepted form of the Latin "Iudaeus" and the Greek "Ioudaios". How could they be expected to have known otherwise? The answer is they could not and they did not. It was a new English word to them.

When you studied Latin in your school days you were taught that the letter "I" in Latin when used as the first letter in a word is pronounced like the letter "Y" in English when it is the first letter in words like "yes", "youth" and "yacht". The "I" in "Iudaeus" is pronounced like the "Y" in "yes", "youth", and "yacht" in English. In all the 4th century to 18th century forms for the 18th century "Jew" the letter "I" was pronounced like the English "Y" in "yes", "young", and "yacht". The same is true of the "Gi" or the "Gy" where it was used in place of the letter "I".

The present pronunciation of the word "Jew" in modern English is a development of recent times. In the English language today the "J" in "Jew" is pronounced like the "J" in the English "justice", "jolly", and "jump". This is the case only since the 18th century. Prior to the 18th century the "J" in "Jew" was pronounced exactly like the "Y" in the English "yes", "youth", and "yacht". Until the 18th century and perhaps even later the English "you" or "hew", and the word "Jews" like "youse" or "hews". The present pronunciation of "Jew" in English is a new pronunciation acquired after the 18th century.

The German language still retains the Latin original pronunciation. The German "Jude" is the German equivalent of the English "Jew". The "J" in the German "Jude" is pronounced exactly like the English "Y" in "yes", "youth", and "yacht". The German "J" is the equivalent of the Latin "I" and both are pronounced exactly like the English "Y" in "yes", "youth" and "yacht". The German "Jude" is virtually the first syllable in the Latin "Iudaeus" and is pronounced exactly

like it. The German "Jude" is the German contraction and corruption of the Latin "Iudaeus" just as the English "Jew" is the contraction and corruption of the Latin "Iudaeus". The German "J" is always pronounced like the English "Y" in "yes", "youth", and "yacht" when it is the first letter of a word. The pronunciation of the "J" in German "Jude" is not an exception to the pronunciation of the "J" in German.

The English language as you already know, my dear Dr. Goldstein, is largely made up of words adopted from foreign languages. After their adoption by the English language foreign words were then adapted by contracting their spelling and corrupting their foreign pronunciation to make them more easily pronounced in English from their English spelling. This process of first adopting foreign words and then adapting them by contracting their spelling and corrupting their pronunciation resulted in such new words in the English language as "cab" from their original foreign spelling. Hundreds of others must come to your mind.

By this adopting-adapting process the Latin "Iudaeus" and the Greek "Ioudaios" finally emerged in the 18th century as "Jew" in the English language. The English speaking peoples struggled through 14 centuries seeking to create for the English language and English equivalent for the Latin "Iudaeus" and the Greek "Ioudaios" which could be easily pronounced in English from its English spelling. The English "Jew" was the resulting 18th century contracted and corrupted form of the Latin "Iudaeus" and the Greek "ioudaios". The English "Jew" is easily pronounced in English from its English spelling. The Latin "Iudaeus" and the Greek "Ioudaios" cannot be as easily pronounced in English from the Latin and Greek spelling. They were forced to coin a word.

The earliest version of the *New Testament* in English from the Latin Vulgate Edition is the Wiclif, or Wickliffe Edition published in 1380. In the Wiclif Edition Jesus is there mentioned as One of the "iewes". That was the 14th century English version of the Latin "Iudaeus" and was pronounced "hew-weeze", in the plural, and "iewe" pronounced "hew-wee" in the singular. In the 1380 Wiclif Edition in English and *Gospel by John*, XIX.19, reads "ihesus of nazareth kyng of the iewes". Prior to the 14th century the English language adopted the Anglo-Saxon "kyng" together with many other Anglo-Saxon words in place of the Latin "rex" and the Greek "basileus". The Anglo-Saxon also meant "tribal leader".

In the *Tyndale Edition* of the *New Testament* in English published in 1525 Jesus was likewise described as One of the "Iewes". In the *Coverdale Edition* published in 1535 Jesus was also described as One of the "Iewes". In the *Coverdale Edition of the Gospel by John*, XIX.19, reads "Iesus of Nazareth, kynge of the Iewes". In the *Cranmer Edition* published in 1539 Jesus was again described as One of the "Iewes". In the *Geneva Edition* published in 1540-1557 Jesus was also described as One of the "Iewes". In the *Rheims Edition* published in 1582 Jesus was described as One of the "Ievves". In the *King James Edition* published in 1404-1611 also known as the *Authorized Version Jesus* was described again as one of the "Iewes". The forms of the Latin "Iudaeus" were used which were current at the time these translations were made.

The translation into English of the *Gospel by John*, XIX.19, from the Greek in which it was

originally written reads "Do not inscribe 'the monarch of the Judeans' but that He Himself said 'I am monarch'". In the original Greek manuscript the Greek "basileus" appears for "monarch" in the English and the Greek "Ioudaios" appears for "Judeans" in the English. "Ioudaia" in Greek is "Judea" in English. "Ioudaios" in Greek is "Judeans" in English. There is no reason for any confusion.

My dear Dr. Goldstein, if the generally accepted understanding today of the English "Jew" and "Judean" conveyed the identical implications, inferences and innuendoes as both rightly should, it would make no difference which of these two words was used when referring to Jesus in the *New Testament* or elsewhere. ***But the implications, inferences, and innuendoes today conveyed by these two words are as different as black is from white. The word "Jew" today is never regarded as a synonym for "Judean" nor is "Judean" regarded as a synonym for "Jew".***

As I have explained, when the word "Jew" was first introduced into the English language in the 18th century its one and only implication, inference and innuendo was "Judean". However during the 18th, 19th and 20th centuries a well-organized and well-financed international "pressure group" created a so-called "secondary meaning" for the word "Jew" among the English-speaking peoples of the world. This so-called "secondary meaning" for the word "Jew" bears no relation whatsoever to the 18th century original connotation of the word "Jew". It is a misrepresentation.

The "secondary meaning" of the word "Jew" today bears as little relation to its original and correct meaning as the "secondary meaning" today for the word "camel" bears to the original and correct meaning for the word "camel", or the "secondary meaning" today for the word "ivory" bears to the original and correct meaning of the word "ivory". The "secondary meaning" today for the word "camel" is a cigarette by that name but its original and correct meaning is a desert animal by that ancient name. The "secondary meaning" of the word "ivory" today is a piece of soap but its original and correct meaning is the tusk of a male elephant.

The "secondary meanings" of words often become the generally accepted meanings of words formerly having entirely different meanings. This is accomplished by the expenditure of great amounts of money for well-planned publicity. Today if you ask for a "camel" someone will hand you cigarette by that name. Today if you ask for a piece of "ivory" someone will hand you a piece of soap by that name. You will never receive either a desert animal or a piece of the tusk of a male elephant. That must illustrate the extent to which these "secondary meanings" are able to practically eclipse the original and correct meanings of words in the minds of the general public. The "secondary meaning" for the word "Jew" today has practically totally eclipsed the original and correct meaning of the word "Jew" when it was introduced as a word in the English language. This phenomena is not uncommon.

The United States Supreme Court has recognized the "secondary meaning" of words. The highest court in the land has established as basic law that "secondary meanings" can acquire priority rights to the use of any dictionary word. Well-planned and well-financed world-wide publicity through every available media by well-organized groups of so-called or self-styled "Jews"

for three centuries has created a "secondary meaning" for the word "Jew" which has completely "blacked out" the original and correct meaning of the word "Jew". There can be no doubt about that.

There is not one person in the whole English-speaking world today who regards a "Jew" as a "Judean" in the literal sense of the word. That was the correct and only meaning in the 18th century. The generally accepted "secondary meaning" of the word "Jew" today with practically no exceptions is made up of four almost universally-believed theories. These four theories are that a so-called or self-styled "Jew" is (1) a person who today professes the form of religious worship known as "Judaism", (2) a person who claims to belong to a racial group associated with the ancient Semites, (3) a person directly the descendant of an ancient nation which thrived in Palestine in *Bible* history, (4) a person blessed by Divine intentional design with certain superior cultural characteristics denied to other racial, religious or national groups, all rolled into one.

The present generally accepted "secondary meaning" of the word "Jew" is fundamentally responsible for the confusion in the minds of Christians regarding elementary tenets of the Christian faith. It is likewise responsible today to a very great extent for the dilution of the devotion of countless Christians for their Christian faith. The implications, inferences and innuendoes of the word "Jew" today, to the preponderant majority of intelligent and informed Christians, is contradictory and in complete conflict with incontestible historic fact. Christians who cannot be fooled any longer are suspect of the Christian clergy who continue to repeat, and repeat, and repeat ad nauseam their pet theme song "Jesus was a Jew". It actually now approaches psychosis.

Countless Christians know today that they were "brain washed" by the Christian clergy on the subject "Jesus was a Jew". The resentment they feel is not yet apparent to the Christian clergy. Christians now are demanding from the Christian clergy "the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth". It is now time for the Christian clergy to tell Christians what they should have told them long ago. Of all religious groups in the world Christians appear to be the least informed of any on this subject. Have their spiritual leaders been reckless with the truth?

Countless intelligent and informed Christians no longer accept unchallenged assertions by the Christian clergy that Jesus in His lifetime was a Member of a group in Judea which practised a religious form of worship then which is today called "Judaism", or that Jesus in His lifetime here on Earth was a Member of the racial group which today includes the preponderant majority of all so-called or self-styled "Jews" in the world, or that the so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world today are the lineal descendants of the nation in Judea of which Jesus was a national in His lifetime here on Earth, or that the cultural characteristics of so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world today correspond with the cultural characteristics of Jesus during His lifetime here on Earth and His teachings while He was here on Earth for a brief stay. Christians will no longer believe that the race, religion, nationality and culture of Jesus and the race, religion, nationality and culture of so-called or self-styled "Jews" today or their ancestors have a common origin or character.

The resentment by Christian is more ominous

than the Christian clergy suspect. Under existing conditions the Christian clergy will find that ignorance is not bliss, nor wisdom folly. Christians everywhere today are seeking to learn the authentic relationship between the so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world today and the "Judeans" who populated "Judea" before, during and after the time of Jesus. Christians now insist that they be told correctly by the Christian clergy about the racial, religious, national and cultural background of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world today and the basis for associating these backgrounds with the racial, religious, national and cultural background of Jesus in His lifetime in Judea. The intelligent and informed Christians are alerted to the exploded myth that the so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world today are the direct descendants of the "Judeans" amongst whom Jesus lived during His lifetime here on Earth.

Christians today are also becoming more and more alerted day by day why the so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world for three centuries have spent uncounted sums of money to manufacture the fiction that the "Judeans" in the time of Jesus were "Jews" rather than "Judeans", and that "Jesus was a Jew". Christians are becoming more and more aware day by day of all the economic and political advantages accruing to the so-called or self-styled "Jews" as a direct result of their success in making Christians believe that "Jesus was a Jew" in the "secondary meaning" they have created for the 18th century word "Jew". The so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world today represent themselves to Christians as "Jews" only in the "secondary meaning" of the word "Jew". They seek to thereby prove their kinship with Jesus. They emphasize this fiction to the Christians constantly. That fable is fast fading and losing its former grip upon the imaginations of Christians.

To allege that "Jesus was a Jew" in the sense that during His lifetime Jesus professed and practised the form of religious worship known and practised under the modern name of "Judaism" is false and fiction of the most blasphemous nature.

If to be a so-called or self-styled "Jew" then or now the practise of "Judaism" was a requirement then Jesus certainly was not a so-called "Jew". Jesus abhorred and denounced the form of religious worship practised in Judea in His lifetime and which is known and practised today under its new name "Judaism". That religious belief was then known as "Pharisaism".

The Christian clergy learned that in their theological seminary days but they have never made any attempt to make that clear to Christians.

[END OF QUOTING FOR THIS SEGMENT]

Dharma, here is a good point at which to break the writing. We will continue at the section regarding the Jewish Theological Seminary of America—often referred to as "The Vatican of Judaism". Thank you. Salu.

2/17/91 #3 HATONN

THE VATICAN OF JUDAISM  
JUDAISM/PHARISAISM

[CONTINUATION OF QUOTING:]

The eminent Rabbi Louis Finkelstein, the head of the The Jewish Theological Seminary of America, often referred to as the "The Vatican of Judaism", in his Forward to his First Edition of this world-famous classic "The Pharisees, The Sociological Background of Their Faith", on page XXI states:

" . . . Judaism. . . Pharisaism became Talmudism, Talmudism became Medieval Rabbinism, and Medieval Rabbinism became Modern Rabbinism. But throughout these changes in name. . . the spirit of the ancient Pharisees survives, unaltered. . . From Palestine to Babylonia; from Babylonia to North Africa, Italy, Spain, France and Germany; from these to Poland, Russia, and eastern Europe generally, ancient Pharisaism has wandered. . . demonstrates the enduring importance which attaches to Pharisaism as a religious movement. . ."

The celebrated Rabbi Louis Finkelstein in his great classic quoted from above traces the origin of the form of religious worship practiced today under the present name "Judaism", to its origin as "Pharisaism" in Judea in the time of Jesus. Rabbi Louis Finkelstein confirms what the eminent Rabbi Adolph Moses stated in his great classic "Yahvism, and Other Discourses", in collaboration with the celebrated Rabbi H.G. Enelow, published in 1903 by the Louisville Section of the Council of Jewish Women, in which Rabbi Adolph Moses, on page 1 states:

"Among the innumerable misfortunes which have befallen. . . the most fatal in its consequences

is the name Judaism. . . Worse still, the Jews themselves, who have gradually come to call their religion Judaism. . . Yet, neither in biblical nor post-biblical, neither in talmudic, nor in much later times, is the term Judaism ever heard. . . The *Bible* speaks of the religion. . . as 'Torath Yahve', the instruction, or the moral law revealed by Yahve. . . in other places. . . as 'Yirath Yahve', the fear and reverence of Yahve. These and other appellations CONTINUED FOR MANY AGES TO STAND FOR THE RELIGION. . . To distinguish it from Christianity and Islam, the Jewish philosophers sometimes designate it as the faith or belief of the Jews. . . IT WAS FLAVIUS JOSEPHUS, WRITING FOR THE INSTRUCTION OF GREEKS AND ROMANS, WHO COINED THE TERM JUDAISM, in order to pit it against Hellenism. . . By Hellenism was understood the civilization, comprising language, poetry, religion, art, science, manners, customs, institutions, which. . . had spread from Greece, its original home, over vast regions of Europe, Asia and Africa. . . The Christians eagerly seized upon the name. . . The Jews themselves, who intensely detested the traitor Josephus, refrained from reading his works. . . HENCE THE TERM JUDAISM COINED BY JOSEPHUS REMAINED ABSOLUTELY UNKNOWN TO THEM. . . IT WAS ONLY IN COMPARATIVELY RECENT TIMES, AFTER THE JEWS BECAME FAMILIAR WITH MODERN CHRISTIAN LITERATURE, THAT THEY BEGAN TO NAME THEIR RELIGION JUDAISM." (emphasis supplied)

This statement by the world's two leading authorities on this subject clearly establishes beyond any question or any doubt that so-called "Judaism" was not the name of any form of religious worship practiced in Judea in the time of Jesus. The Flavius Josephus referred to in the above quotation lived in the 1st century. It was he who coined the word "Judaism" in the 1st century explicitly for the purpose recited clearly above. Religious worship known and practiced today under the name "Judaism" by so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world was known and practiced in Judea in the time of Jesus under the name "Pharisaism" according to Rabbi Louis Finkelstein, head of The Jewish Theological Seminary of America, and all the other most competent and qualified recognized authorities on the subject.

The form of religious worship known as "Pharisaism" in Judea in the time of Jesus was a religious practice based exclusively upon the *Talmud*. The *Talmud* in the time of Jesus was the *Magna Charta*, the *Declaration of Independence*, the *Constitution*, and the *Bill of Rights*, all rolled into one, of those who practiced "Pharisaism". The *Talmud* today occupies the same relative position with respect to those who profess "Judaism". The *Talmud* today virtually exercises totalitarian dictatorship over the lives of so-called or self-styled "Jews" whether they are aware of that fact or not. Their spiritual leaders make no attempt to conceal the control they exercise over the lives of so-called or self-styled "Jews". They extend their authority far beyond the legitimate limits of spiritual matters. Their authority has no equal outside religion.

The role the *Talmud* plays in "Judaism" as it is practiced today is officially stated by the eminent Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer, the Director of Interreligious Activities of the American Jewish Committee and the President of the Jewish

# GAIACOL

GAIACOL is a combination of colloidal silver, trace colloidal gold: This combination of ingredients has produced a product that is so high-frequency and potent that it could quite possibly be the solution to our ongoing fight against the new antibiotic-resistant diseases that we face today.

GAIACOL is said to be safe for children and pets, and can be taken with other medications without incident. This product is not addictive and one does not build up a tolerance to it in the body. Available in 2oz., 16oz., and 32oz. bottles.

Offered through *New Gaia Products*  
800-639-4242

Chaplains Association of the Armed Forces of the United States. In his present capacity as official spokesman for The American Jewish Committee, the self-styled “Vatican of Judaism”, Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer wrote a most revealing and comprehensive article with the title “What is a Jew” which was published as a feature article in *Look Magazine* in the June 17, 1952 issue. In that article Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer evaluated the significance of the *Talmud* to “Judaism” today. In that illuminating treatise on that important subject by the most qualified authority, at the time, Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer stated:

“The *Talmud* consists of 63 books of legal, ethical and historical writings of the ancient rabbis. It is a compendium of law and lore. IT IS THE LEGAL CODE WHICH FORMS THE BASIS OF JEWISH RELIGIOUS LAW AND IT IS THE TEXTBOOK USED IN THE TRAINING OF RABBIS.” [H: Please obtain of copy of ***RAPE OF JUSTICE*** by Eustace Mullins—which can, I believe, be obtained through America West—to see just how far the judicial system is entangled and practices “law” by the rules of the “*Talmud*”.]

In view of this official evaluation of the importance of the *Talmud* in the practice of “Judaism” today by the highest body of so-called or self-styled “Jews” in the world it is very necessary at this time, my dear Dr. Goldstein, to inquire a little further into the subject of the *Talmud*. In his lifetime the eminent Michael Rodkinson, the assumed name of a so-called or self-styled “Jew” who was one of the worlds great authorities on the *Talmud*, wrote “History of the *Talmud*”. This great classic on the subject was written by Michael Rodkinson in collaboration with the celebrated Rabbi Isaac M. Wise. In his “History of the *Talmud*” Michael Rodkinson, on page 70, states:

“Is the literature that Jesus was familiar with in his early years yet in existence in the world? Is it possible for us to get at it? Can we ourselves review the ideas, the statements, the modes of reasoning and thinking, ON MORAL AND RELIGIOUS SUBJECTS, which were current in his time, and MUST HAVE BEEN REVOLVED BY HIM DURING THOSE THIRTY SILENT YEARS WHEN HE WAS PONDERING HIS FUTURE MISSION? To such inquiries the learned class of Jewish rabbis ANSWER BY HOLDING UP THE TALMUD. Here, say they, is THE SOURCE FROM WHENCE JESUS OF NAZARETH DREW THE TEACHINGS WHICH ENABLE HIM TO REVOLUTIONIZE THE WORLD; and the question becomes, therefor, an interesting one TO EVERY CHRISTIAN. What is the *Talmud*? THE TALMUD, THEN IS THE WRITTEN FORM OF THAT WHICH, IN THE TIME OF JESUS WAS CALLED THE TRADITIONS OF THE ELDERS AND TO WHICH HE MAKES FREQUENT ALLUSIONS. What sort of book is it?”

Stimulated by that invitation every Christian worth of the name should immediately take the trouble to seek the answer to that “interesting” question “to every Christian”. My dear Dr. Goldstein, your articles do not indicate whether you have taken the time and the trouble to personally investigate “what sort of book” the *Talmud* is either before or after your conversion

to Catholicism. Have you ever done so? If you have done so what is the conclusion you have reached regarding “what sort of book” the *Talmud* is? What is your personal unbiased and unprejudiced opinion of the *Talmud*? Is it consistent with your present views as a devout Roman Catholic and a tried and true Christian? Can you spare a few moments to drop me a few lines on your present views?

In case you have never had the opportunity to investigate the contents of the “63 books” of the *Talmud* so well summarized by Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer in his illuminating article “What is a Jew”, previously quoted, may I here impose upon your precious time and quote a few passages for you until you find the time to conveniently investigate the *Talmud*’s contents personally. If I can be of any assistance to you in doing so please do not hesitate to let me know in what manner you can use my help.

From the Birth of Jesus until this day there have never been recorded more vicious and vile libelous blasphemies of Jesus, of Christians and the Christian faith by anyone, anywhere, or anytime than you will find between the covers of the infamous “63 books” which are “the legal code which forms the basis of Jewish religious law” as well as the “textbook used in the training of rabbis”. The explicit and implicit irreligious character and implications of the contents of the *Talmud* will open your eyes as they have never been opened before. The *Talmud* reviles Jesus, Christians and the Christian faith as the priceless spiritual and cultural heritage of Christians has never been reviled before or since the *Talmud* was completed in the 5th century. You will have to excuse the foul, obscene, indecent, lewd and vile language you will see here as verbatim quotations from the official unabridged translation of the *Talmud* into English. ***BE PREPARED FOR A SURPRISE.***

In the year 1935 the international hierarchy of so-called or self-styled “Jews” for the first time in history published an official unabridged translation of the complete *Talmud* in the English language with complete footnotes. What possessed them to make this translation in English is one of the unsolved mysteries. It was probably done because so many so-called or self-styled “Jews” of the younger generation were unable to read the *Talmud* in the many ancient languages in which the original “63 books” of the *Talmud* were first composed by their authors in many lands between 200 B.C. and 500 A.D.

The international hierarchy of so-called or self-styled “Jews” selected the most learned scholars to make this official translation of the *Talmud* into English. These famous scholars also prepared official footnotes explaining passages of the *Talmud* where they were required. This official unabridged translation of the *Talmud* into English with the official footnotes was printed in London in 1935 by the Soncino Press. It has been always referred to as the *Soncino Edition* of the *Talmud*. A very limited number of the *Soncino Edition* were printed. They were not made available to any purchaser. The *Soncino Edition* of the *Talmud* is to be found in the Library of Congress and the New York Public Library. A set of the *Soncino Edition* of the *Talmud* has been available to me for many years. They have become rare “collector’s items” by now.

[H: Do you also see that it is up to you-the people as to whether or not these Journals end up removed from the hands of the world

population and fall among the “rare” publications accidentally missed in the mass destruction of the information? It is up to you, citizens of the world, as the world nears destruction at the hands of those who have stolen your very “Truth of God Creator”. How can you know Truth if all documentation thereof is destroyed by the would be KINGS AND CONTROLLERS OF THE PLANET?]

The *Soncino Edition* of the *Talmud* with its footnotes is like a double-edged sword. It teaches the *Talmud* to countless millions of the younger generation of so-called or self-styled “Jews” who are not able to read the *Talmud* in the many ancient languages in which the *Talmud* was written by its authors between 200 B.C. and 500 A.D. It also teaches Christians what the *Talmud* has to say about Jesus, about Christians and about the Christian faith. Someday this is bound to backfire. Christians will some day challenge the assertion that the *Talmud* is the “sort of book” from which Jesus allegedly “drew the teachings which enabled him to revolutionize the world” on “moral and religious subjects”. The rumbling is already heard in places.

[H: As you read the quotations, I want (especially you ones who objected to Germain and Hatonn using Bull-shit to see if a scribe would edit it out) to have you REALLY PAY ATTENTION AS WE PUT THIS INFORMATION INTO YOUR HANDS AND SEE IF YOU STILL BELIEVE THE CHRIST FRAGMENT OF GOD/CREATOR/CREATION WOULD LIKELY UTILIZE THESE TERMS.]

The official unabridged *Soncino Edition* of the *Talmud* published in 1935 was “Translated into English with Notes, Glossary and Indices” by such eminent Talmudic scholars as Rabbi Dr. I. Epstein, Rabbi Dr. Samuel Daiches, Rabbi Dr. Israel W. Slotki, M. A., Litt, D., The Reverend Dr. A. Cohen, M.A., Ph.D., M.Sc., Jacob Schater, A. Mishcon, A. Cohen, M.A., Ph.D., Maurice Simon M.A., and the Very Reverend The Chief Rabbi Dr., J. H. Hertz wrote the “Foreword” for the *Soncino Edition* of the *Talmud*. The Very Reverend Rabbi Hertz was at the time the Chief Rabbi of England.

The following are but a few of the many similar quotations with footnotes from the *Soncino Edition* of the *Talmud*, the “sort of book” form which Jesus allegedly “drew the teachings which enable him to revolutionize the world” on “moral and religious” subjects:

(Book) *Sanhedrin, 54b-55a*: “What is meant by this?—Rab said: Pederasty with a child below nine years of age is not deemed as pederasty with a child above that. Samuel said: Pederasty with a child below three years is not treated as with a child above that (2). What is the basis of their dispute?—Rab maintains that only he who is able to engage in sexual intercourse, may, as the passive subject of pederasty throw guilt (upon the actual offender); whilst he who is unable to engage in sexual intercourse cannot be a passive subject of pederasty (in that respect) (3). But Samuel maintains: Scriptures writes, (And thou shalt not lie with mankind) as with the lyings of a woman (4). It has been taught in accordance with Rab: Pederasty at the age of nine years and a day; (55a) (he) who commits bestiality, whether naturally or unnaturally: or a woman who causes herself to be bestiality abused, whether naturally or unnaturally, is liable to punishment (5).”

Footnotes:

(1) The reference is to the passive subject of sodomy. As stated in supra 54a, guilt is incurred by the active participant even if the former be a minor, i.e. less than thirteen years old. Now, however, it is stated that within this age a distinction is drawn. (emphasis is in original, Ed.)

(2) Rab makes nine years the minimum; but if one committed sodomy with a child of lesser age, no guilt is incurred. Samuel makes three the minimum.

(3) At nine years a male attains sexual maturity.

(4) *Lev. XVIII, 22.*

(5) Rashi reads ("xxx") (Hebrew characters, Ed.) instead of ("zzz") (Hebrew characters, Ed.) in our printed texts. A male, aged nine years and a day, who commits etc. There are thus three distinct clauses in this Baraitha. The first—a male aged nine years and a day—refers to the passive subject of pederasty, the punishment being incurred by the adult offender. This must be its meaning: because firstly, the active offender is never explicitly designated as a male, it being understood, just as the *Bible* states, Thou shalt not lie with mankind, where only the sex of the passive participant is mentioned; and secondly, if the age reference is to the active party, the guilt being incurred by the passive adult party, why single out pederasty: in all crimes of incest, the passive adult does not incur guilt unless the other party is at least nine years and a day? Hence the Baraitha supports Rab's contention that nine years (and a day) is the minimum age of the passive partner for the adult to be liable." (emphasis in original, Ed.)

Before giving any more verbatim quotations from the "sort of book" from which it is falsely alleged Jesus "drew the teachings which enable him to revolutionize the world" on "moral and religious subjects" I wish to here again recall to your attention the official statement by Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer in *Look Magazine* for June 17, 1952. In that official statement made by Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer on behalf of the American Jewish Committee, self-styled "The Vatican of Judaism", informed the 20,000,000 readers of *Look Magazine* that the *Talmud* "IS THE LEGAL CODE WHICH FORMS THE BASIS OF JEWISH RELIGIOUS LAW AND IT IS THE TEXTBOOK USED IN THE TRAINING OF RABBIS". Please bear this mind as you read further.

Before continuing I wish also to call your attention to another feature. Confirming the official view of Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer, the *New York Times* on May 20, 1954 ran a news item under the headline "Rabbis Plan a Fund to Endow Two Chairs". The news item itself ran as follows: "Special to the New York Times, Uniontown, Pa. May 19—Plans for raising \$500,000. for the creation of two endowed chairs at the Jewish Theological Seminary of America were announced today at the fifty-fourth annual convention of the Rabbinical Assembly of America. THE PROFESSORSHIPS WOULD BE KNOWN AS THE LOUIS GINSBERG CHAIR IN TALMUD. . . .! This is further proof that the *Talmud* is not yet quite a dead-letter in the "TRAINING OF RABBIS". Is further proof needed on that question?

The world's leading authorities on the *Talmud* confirm that the official unabridged *Soncino Edition* of the *Talmud* translated into English

follows the original texts with great exactness. It is almost a word-for-word translation of the original texts. In his famous classic "The History of the *Talmud*" Michael Rodkinson, the leading authority on the *Talmud*, in collaboration with the celebrated Reverend Dr. Isaac Wise, states:

"With the conclusion of the first volume of this work at the beginning of the twentieth century, we would invite the reader to take a glance over the past of the *Talmud*, in which he will see. . . that not only was the *Talmud* not destroyed, but was so saved that NOT A SINGLE LETTER OF IT IS MISSING; and now IT IS FLOURISHING TO SUCH A DEGREE AS CANNOT BE FOUND IN ITS PAST HISTORY. . . THE TALMUD IS ONE OF THE WONDERS OF THE WORLD. During the twenty centuries of its existence. . . IT SURVIVED IN ITS ENTIRETY, and not only has the power of its foes FAILED TO DESTROY EVEN A SINGLE LINE, but it has not even been able materially to weaken its influence for any length of time. IT STILL DOMINATES THE MINDS OF A WHOLE PEOPLE, WHO VENERATE ITS CONTENTS AS DIVINE TRUTH. . . The colleges for the study of the *Talmud* are increasing almost in every place where Israel dwells, especially in this country where millions are gathered for the funds of the two colleges, the Hebrew Union College of Cincinnati and The Jewish Theological Seminary of America in New York, in which the chief study is the Talmud. . . There are also in our city houses of learning (Jeshibath) for the study of the *Talmud* in the lower East Side, where many young men are studying the Talmud every day."

[END OF QUOTING FOR THIS SEGMENT]

\*\*\*Dharma, there is something wrong with your computer keyboard—write no more until it is checked and cleared. We will take a respite while this is taken care of, please.\*\*\*

**2/17/91 #4 HATONN**

[QUOTING CONTINUED:]

This "divine truth" which "a whole people venerate" of which "not a single letter of it is missing" and today "is flourishing to such a degree as cannot be found in its history" is illustrated by the additional verbatim quotations which follow:

(Book) *Sanhedrin*, 55b: "A maiden three years and a day may be acquired in marriage by coition, and if her deceased husband's brother cohabits with her, she becomes his. The penalty of adultery may be incurred through her; (if a niddah) she defiles him who has connection with her, so that he in turn defiles that upon which he lies, as a garment which has lain upon (a person afflicted with gonorrhoea)." (emphasis in original text of *Soncino Edition*, Ed.)

(Book) *Sanhedrin*, 58b. "R. Eleazar said in R. Hanina's name; If a heathen had an unnatural connection with his wife, he incurs guilt; for it is written, and he shall cleave, which excludes unnatural intercourse (2). Raba objected: Is there anything for which a Jew is not punishable and a heathen is? (3). But Raba said thus: A heathen who violates his neighbor's wife is free from punishment. Why so?—(Scripture saith) To his wife, but not to his neighbor's; and he shall cleave, which excludes unnatural intercourse (4).

## PHOENIX JOURNAL

### ECSTASY TO AGONY

BY GYEOGOS CERES HATONN  
( J68 ) \$6.00 307 Pages

"You as a people gave oath and contract to your children and their children that you have and hold a *Constitution Of The United States Of America* and hold a lamp of freedom and guidance to all the world to light the path to sovereignty of 'man' and freedom to the oppressed. You have lied, cheated and brought down the light into extinction and the world now calls the U.S. 'THE GREAT SATAN'."

Some of the topics covered in this *Journal* are:

- A NUCLEAR DEVICE Used In World Trade Center Bombing
- Trilaterals Demand World Army
- Destruction Of American Jobs
  - An Update On BATF & Botched Waco, Texas Mission
- The Phoenix Institute & US&P
- The Newstates Constitution (cont.)
  - Declaration Of Independence
  - The Consitution
  - The Protocols Of Zion
- The United Nations Charter

#68

(INDEX INCLUDED)

For ordering information  
please see Back Page

Footnotes: (2) His wife derives no pleasure from this, and hence there is no cleaving.

(3) A variant reading of this passage is: Is there anything permitted to a Jew which is forbidden to a heathen. Unnatural connection is permitted to a Jew.

(4) By taking the two in conjunction, the latter as illustrating the former, we learn that the guilt of violating the injunction 'to his wife but not to his neighbor's wife' is incurred only for natural but not for unnatural intercourse." (emphasis in original, Ed.)

(Book) *Sanhedrin*, 69a. "A man: from this I know the law only with respect to a man: whence do I know it of one aged nine years and a day who is capable of intercourse? From the verse, And 'if a man'? (2)—He replied: Such a minor can produce semen, but cannot beget therewith; for it is like the seed of cereals less than a third grown (3)."

(footnotes) "(2) 'And' (') indicates an extension of the law, and is here interpreted to include a minor aged nine years and a day.

(3) Such cereals contain seed, which if sown, however, will not grow.

(Book) *Sanhedrin*, 69b. "Our rabbis taught: If a woman sported lewdly with her young son (a minor), and he committed the first stage of cohabitation with her,—Beth Shammai say, he thereby renders her unfit for the priesthood (1). Beth Hillel declare her fit. . . All agree that the connection of a boy nine years and a day is a real connection; whilst that of one less than eight years is not (2); their dispute refers only to one who is eight years old.

(footnotes) "(1) i.e., she becomes a harlot whom a priest may not marry (*Lev. XXL,7.*)

(2) So that if he was nine years and a day or more, Beth Hillel agree that she is invalidated from the priesthood; whilst if he was less than eight, Beth Shammai agree that she is not."

(Book) *Kethuboth*, 5b. "The question was asked: Is it allowed (15) to perform the first marital act on the Sabbath? (16). Is the blood (in the womb) stored up (17), or is it the result of a wound? (18).

(footnotes) "(15) Lit., 'how is it'?

(16) When the intercourse could not take place before the Sabbath (Tosaf).

(17) And the intercourse would be allowed, since the blood flows out of its own accord, no wound having been made.

(18) Lit., or is it wounded? And the intercourse would be forbidden."

(Book) *Kethuboth*, 10a-10b. "Someone came before Rabban Gamaliel the son of Rabbi (and) said to him, 'my master I have had intercourse (with my newly wedded wife) and I have not found any blood (7). She (the wife) said to him, 'My master, I am still a virgin'. He (then) said to them: Bring me two handmaids, one (who is) a virgin and one who had intercourse with a man. They brought to him (two such handmaids), and he placed them on a cask of wine. (In the case of) the one who was no more a virgin its smell (1) went through (2), (in the case of) the virgin the smell did not go through (3). He (then) placed this one (the young wife) also (on a cask of wine), and its smell (4) did not go through. He (then) said to him: Go, be happy with thy bargain (7). But he should have examined her from the beginning (8)."

(footnotes) "(1) i.e., the smell of wine.

(2) One could smell the wine from the mouth (Rashi).

(3) One could not smell the wine from the mouth.

(4) i.e., the smell of wine.

(5) Rabban Gamaliel.

(6) To the husband.

(7) The test showed that the wife was a virgin.

(8) Why did he first have experiment with the two handmaids."

(Book) *Kethuboth*, 11a-11b. "Raba said, It means (5) this: When a grown up man has intercourse with a little girl it is nothing, for when the girl is less than this (6), it is as if one puts the finger in the eye (7); but when a small boy has intercourse with a grown up woman, he makes her as 'as a girl who is injured by a piece of wood'"

(footnotes) "(5). Lit., 'says'.

(6) Lit., 'here', that is, less than three years old.

(7) Tears come to the eyes again and again, so does virginity come back to the little girl under three years."

(Book) *Kethuboth*, 11a-11b. "Rab Judah said that Rab said: A small boy who has intercourse with a grown up woman makes here (as though she were) injured by a piece of wood (1). Although the intercourse of a small boy is not regarded as a sexual act, nevertheless the woman is injured by it as by a piece of wood."

(footnotes) "(1) Although the intercourse of a small boy is not regarded as a sexual act, nevertheless the woman is injured by it as by a piece of wood."

(Book) *Hayorath*, 4a. "We learnt: (THE LAW CONCERNING THE) MENSTRUANT OCCURS IN THE TORAH BUT IF A MAN HAS INTERCOURSE WITH A WOMAN THAT AWAITS A DAY CORRESPONDING TO A DAY HE IS EXEMPT. But why? Surely (the law concerning) a woman that awaits a day corresponding to a day is mentioned in the Scriptures: He hath made naked her fountain. But, surely it is written, (1)—They might rule that in the natural way even the first stage of contact is forbidden; and in an unnatural way, however, consummation of coition only is forbidden but the first stage of contact is permitted. If so, (the same might apply) even (to the case of) a menstruant also! (2)—The fact, however, is (that the ruling might have been permitted) (3) even in the natural way (4) alleging (that the prohibition of) the first stage (5) has reference to a menstruant woman only (6). And if you prefer I might say: The ruling may have been that a woman is not regarded as a zabah (7) except during the daytime because it is written, all the days of her issue (8)." (emphasis appears in *Soncino Edition* original, Ed.)

(footnotes) "(13) *Lev. XV,28.*

(14) Cf. supra p.17,n.10. Since she is thus Biblically considered unclean how could a court rule that one having intercourse with her is exempt?

(15) *Lev. XX,18.*

(1) Ibid.13. The plural "xxxx" (Hebrew characters, Ed.) implies natural, and unnatural intercourse.

(2) Why then was the case of 'a woman who awaits a day corresponding to a day' given as an illustration when the case of a menstruant, already mentioned, would apply the same illustration.

(3) The first stage of contact.

(4) In the case of one 'who awaits a day corresponding to a day'; only consummation of coition being forbidden in her case.

(5) Cf. *Lev. XX,18.*

(6) Thus permitting a forbidden act which the Sadducees do not admit.

(7) A woman who has an issue of blood not in the time of her menstruation, and is subject to certain laws of uncleanness and purification (*Lev. XV,25ff.*)

(8) *Lev. XV,26.* Emphasis being laid on days."

(Book) *Abodah Zarah*, 36b-37a. "R. Naham b. Isaac said: They decreed in connection with a heathen child that it would cause defilement by seminal emission (2) so that an Israelite child should not become accustomed to commit pederasty with it. . . From what age does a heathen child cause defilement by seminal emission? From the age of nine years and one day. (37a) for inasmuch as he is then capable of the sexual act he likewise defiles by emission. Rabina said: It is therefore to be concluded that a heathen girl (communicates defilement) from the age of three years and one day, for inasmuch as she is then capable of the sexual act she likewise defiles by a flux.

(footnotes) "(2). Even though he suffered from no issue."

(Book) *Sotah*, 26b). "R. Papa said: It excludes an animal, because there is not adultery in connection with an animal (4). Raba of Parazika (5) asked R. Ashi, Whence is the statement which the Rabbis made that there is no adultery in connection with an animal?—Because it is written, Thou shalt not bring the hire of a harlot or the wages of a dog etc.; (6) and it has been taught: The hire of a dog (7) and the wages of a harlot (8) are permissible, as it is said, Even both of these (9)—the two (specified texts are abominations) but not four (10). . . As lying with mankind. (12) But, said Raba, it excludes the case where he warned her against contact of the bodies (13). Abaye said to him, That is merely an obscene act (and not adultery), and did the All-Merciful prohibit (a wife to her husband) for an obscene act?" (emphasis in original text, Ed.)

(footnotes) "(4) She would not be prohibited to her husband for such an act.

(5). Farausag near Baghdad v. BB. (Sonc. Ed.) p.15, n.4. He is thus distinguished from the earlier Rabbi of that name.

(6) *Deut. XXIII,19.*

(7) Money given by a man to a harlot to associate with his dog. Such an association is not legal adultery.

(8) If a man had a female slave who was a harlot and he exchanged her for an animal, it could be offered.

(9) Are an abomination unto the Lord *ibid.*

(10) Viz., the other two mentioned by the Rabbi.

(11) In *Num. V,13.* since the law applies to a man who is incapable.

(12) *Lev. XVIII,22.* The word for 'lying' is in the plural and is explained as denoting also unnatural intercourse.

(13) With the other man, although there is no actual coition." (emphasis appears in original *Soncino Edition*, Ed.)

(Book) *Yebamoth*, 55b. "Raba said; For what purpose did the All-Merciful write 'carnally' in connection with the designated bondmaid (9), a married woman (10), and a sotah (11)? This in connection with the designated bondmaid (is required) as has just been explained (12). That in connection with a married woman excludes intercourse with a relaxed membrum (13). This is a satisfactory interpretation in accordance with

the view of him who maintains that if one cohabited with forbidden relatives with relaxed membrum he is exonerated (14); what, however, can be said, according to him who maintains (that for such an act one is) guilty?—The exclusion is rather that of intercourse with a dead woman (15). Since it might have been assumed that, as (a wife), even after her death, is described as his kin (16), one should be guilty for (intercourse with) her (as for that) with a married woman, hence we are taught (that one is exonerated).

(footnotes) (9) *Lev.*XIX,20.

(10) *Ibid.*XVIII,20.

(11) *Num.*V,13.

(12) *Supra* 55a.

(13) Since no fertilization can possibly occur.

(14) *Shebu.*,18a,*Sanh.*55a.

(15) Even though she dies as a married woman.

(16) In *Lev.*XXI,2. where the text enumerates the dead relatives for whom a priest may defile himself. As was explained, *supra* 22b, his kin refers to one's wife." (emphasis in *Soncino Edition* original, Ed.)

(Book) *Yebamoth*, 103a-103b. "When the serpent copulated with Eve (14) he infused her (15) with lust. The lust of the Israelites who stood at Mount Sinai (16) came to an end, the lust of idolators who did not stand at Mount Sinai did not come to an end."

(footnotes) "(14) In the garden of Eden, according to tradition.

(15) i.e., the human species.

(16) And experienced the purifying influence of divine Revelation."

(Book) *Yebamoth*, 63a. "R. Eleazar further stated: What is meant by the Scriptural text, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh (5)? This teaches that Adam had intercourse with every beast and animal but found no satisfaction until he cohabited with Eve.

(footnotes) "(5) *Gen.*II,23. emphasis on This is now." (emphasis appears in original *Soncino Edition*, Ed.)

(Book) *Yebamoth*, 60b. "As R. Joshua b. Levi related: 'There was a certain town in the Land of Israel the legitimacy of whose inhabitants was disputed, and Rabbi sent R. Ramanos who conducted an enquiry and found it in the daughter of a proselyte who was under the age of three years and one day (14), and Rabbi declared her eligible to live with a priest (15)."

(footnotes) "(13) A proselyte under the age of three years and one day may be married by a priest.

(14) And was married to a priest.

(15) i.e., permitted to continue to live with her husband."

P (Book) *Yebamoth*, 59b. "R. Shimi b. Hiyya stated: A woman who had intercourse with a beast is eligible to marry a priest (4). Likewise it was taught: A woman who had intercourse with that which is no human being (5), though she is in consequence subject to the penalty of stoning (6), is nevertheless permitted to marry a priest (7).

(footnotes) "(4) Even a High Priest. The result of such intercourse being regarded as a mere wound, and the opinion that does not regard an accidentally injured hymen as a disqualification does not so regard such an intercourse either.

(5) A beast.

(6) If the offense was committed in the presence of witnesses after due warning.

(7) In the absence of witnesses and warning."

(Book) *Yebamoth*, 12b. "R. Bebai recited

before R. Naham: Three (categories of) women may (7) use an absorbent (8) in their marital intercourse (9), a minor, a pregnant woman and a nursing woman. The minor (10) because (otherwise) she might (11) become pregnant, and as a result (11) might die. . . And what is the age of such a minor? (14). From the age of eleven years and one day until the age of twelve years and one day. One who is under (15), or over this age (16) must carry on her marital intercourse in the usual manner."

(footnotes) "(7) (So Rashi.R.Tam: Should use, v.Tosaf s.v.)

(8) Hackled wool or flax.

(9) To prevent conception.

(10) May use an absorbent.

(11) Lit., 'perhaps'.

(14) Who is capable of conception but exposed thereby to the danger of death.

(15) When no conception is possible.

(16) when pregnancy involves no fatal consequences."

(Book) *Yebamoth*, 59b. "When R.Dimi came (8) he related; It once happened at Haitalu (9) that while a young woman was sweeping the floor (10) a village dog (11) covered her from the rear (12) and Rabbi permitted her to marry a priest. Samuel said: Even a High Priest.

(footnotes) "(8) From Palestine to Babylon.

(9) (Babylonian form for Aitulu, modern Airterun N.W. of Kadesh, v.S. Kelin, *Beitrag*,p.47).

(10) Lit., 'house'.

(11) Or 'big hunting dog' (Rashi), 'ferocious dog' (Jast.), 'small wild dog' (Aruk).

(12) A case of unnatural intercourse.

**[H: Is any of this beginning to be a bit outlandish to any of you? Dogs? "A village 'dog' covered her from the rear.."? Is this not the most confusing bunch of nonsense you have ever seen? Does it cross anyone's mind that you might be dealing with rules set up by ones totally unfamiliar with much of anything suitable to behavior by Earth Human? Oh yes, you have bestiality but hardly anything so allowable as "trivial" in being covered from the rear by a dog—while sweeping the floor yet? Would you believe such a tale if anyone walked up to you and told you this—today? Does anyone begin to relate anything in these outlandish displays of obscenities with what you have heard of the activities of "little gray aliens"?]** To continue:

(Book) *Kethuboth*, 6b. "Said he to him: Not like those Babylonians who are not skilled in moving aside (7), but there are some who are skilled in moving aside (8). If so, why (give the reason of) 'anxious'?(10)—For one who is not skilled. (Then) let them say: One who is skilled is allowed (to perform the first intercourse on Sabbath), one who is not skilled is forbidden?—Most (people) are skilled (11). Said Raba the son of R. Hanan to Abaye: If this were so, then why (have) groomsmen (12) why (have) a sheet?(13)—He (Abaye) said to him: There (the groomsmen and the sheet are necessary) perhaps he will see and destroy (the tokens of her virginity) (14).

(footnotes) "(7) i.e., having intercourse with a virgin without causing a bleeding.

Thus no blood need come out, and 'Let his head be cut off and let him not die!' does not apply.

(9) If the bridegroom is skilled in "moving sideways'.

(10) He need not be anxious about the

intercourse and should not be free from reading Shema' on account of such anxiety.

(11) Therefor the principle regarding 'Let his head be cut off and let him not die!' does not, as a rule, apply.

(12) The groomsmen testify in case of need to the virginity of the bride. V. *infra* 12a. If the bridegroom will act in a manner that will cause no bleeding, the groomsmen will not be able to testify on the question of virginity.

(13) To provide evidence of the virginity of the bride. Cf.*Deut.*XXII,17.

(14) It may happen that he will act in the normal manner and cause bleeding but he will destroy the tokens and maintain that the bride was not a virgin; for this reason the above mentioned provisions are necessary. Where however he moved aside and made a false charge as to her virginity, the bride can plead that she is still a virgin (Rashi)."

After reading these verbatim quotations from the countless other similar quotations which you will find in the official unabridged *Soncino Edition* of the *Talmud* in the English language are you of the opinion, my dear Dr. Goldstein, that the *Talmud* was the "sort of book" from which Jesus "drew the teachings which enable him to revolutionize the world" on "moral and religious subjects"? You have read here verbatim quotations and official footnotes on a few of the many other subjects covered by the "63 books" of the *Talmud*. When you read them you must be prepared for a shock. I am surprised that the United States Post Office does not bar the *Talmud* from the mails. I hesitated to quote them in this letter.

**[H: I also hesitated to quote them herein because the next barrage of accusations and denouncing will pile upon my people—but truth is truth and if you ones will not take time to look it up for self then hope for your journey is slim indeed. I MOST CERTAINLY DO NOT EXPECT YOU TO FIND TRUTH BY SIMPLY ASKING A NICE RABBI OR CLERGYMAN. I would like, herein, to remind you of something regarding these Zionists; Your own Jerry Falwell stood forth as leader of your "Moral Majority" and stated before the world: "I am proud to say that I am a Zionist!" Does it mean that he KNEW all these things of heinous content? No, he is simply another of the ignorant and intentionally uninformed!]**

In support of the contention by the top echelon among the outstanding authorities on this phase of the present status of the *Talmud*, further proof of the wide influence exerted by the *Talmud* upon the so-called or self-styled "Jews" is supplied by Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer's article "What is a Jew" in the June 17, 1952 issue of *Look Magazine*. Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer's article contains a lovely picture of a smiling man seated in a chair with a large opened book upon his lap. Seated around him on the floor are about a dozen smiling men and women. They are paying close attention to the smiling man in the chair with the opened book upon his lap. He is reading to the persons on the floor. He emphasizes what he is reading by gestures with one of his hands. Beneath this photograph of the group is the following explanation:

"ADULTS STUDY ANCIENT WRITINGS, TOO. RABBI IN THIS PICTURE, SEATED IN CHAIR, LEADS GROUP DISCUSSION OF *TALMUD* BEFORE EVENING PRAYER." (emphasis supplied)

This picture and explanation indicate the extent

the *Talmud* is the daily diet of so-called or self-styled "Jews" in this day and age. The *Talmud* is first taught to children of so-called or self-styled "Jews" as soon as they are able to read. Just as the *Talmud* is the "textbook by which rabbis are trained" so is the *Talmud* also the textbook by which the rank-and-file of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" are "trained" to think from their earliest age. In the translation of the *Talmud* with its texts edited, corrected and formulated by the eminent Michael Rodkinson, Reverend Dr. Isaac M. Wise, on page XI, it states:

"THE MODERN JEW IS THE PRODUCT OF THE *TALMUD*". (emphasis supplied)

To the average Christian the word "*Talmud*" is just another word associated by them with the form of religious worship practised in their synagogues by so-called or self-styled "Jews". Many Christians have never heard of the *Talmud*. Very few Christians are informed on the contents of the *Talmud*. Some may believe the *Talmud* to be an integral part of the religious worship known to them as "Judaism". It suggests a sort of bible or religious text book. It is classed as a spiritual manual. But otherwise few if any Christian has an understanding of the contents of the *Talmud* and what it means in the daily lives of so-called or self-styled "Jews". As an illustration, my dear Dr. Goldstein, how many Christians have any conception of the "*Kol Nidre*" (All Vows) prayer recited in synagogues on the Day of Atonement?

**[H: For you readers of AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL, allow me to point out that the original release of this information was titled *TALMUD* IMMANUEL. I think it is now evident as to WHY Sananda chose to relabel it. There is now a new copy of the book translated by Billy Meier—again called the *TALMUD* IMMANUEL. I suggest you be most careful in the reading thereof for it is printed solely for the monetary value and these ones who are reproducing the work have done everything they could do to STOP our publishing of the truth. "*Talmud*" is a perfectly good word but as is always the case with the great deceiver, you do not get goodness and light—but lies and deceit. Therefore, God will refrain from utilizing terms which will mislead you who are efforting to find Truth. A word placed so blatantly upon the cover indicates misuse of the intent if it is there to connote TRUTH!]**

In Volume VIII of the *Jewish Encyclopedia* on page 539 found in the Library of Congress, the New York Public Library and libraries of all leading cities, will be found the official translation into English of the prayer known as the "*Kol Nidre*" (All Vows) prayer. It is the prologue of the Day of Atonement services in the synagogues. It is recited three times by the standing congregation in concert with chanting rabbis at the altar. After the recital of the "*Kol Nidre*" (All Vows) prayer the Day of Atonement religious ceremonies follow immediately. The Day of Atonement religious observances are the highest holy days of so-called or self-styled "Jews" and are celebrated as such throughout the world. The official translation into English of the "*Kol Nidre*" (All Vows) prayer follows:

"ALL VOWS, OBLIGATIONS, OATHS, ANATHEMAS, whether called 'konam', 'konas', or by any other name, WHICH WE MAY VOW, OR SWEAR, OR PLEDGE, OR WHEREBY WE MAY BE BOUND, FROM THIS DAY OF ATONEMENT UNTO THE NEXT, (whose happy

coming we await), we do repent. MAY THEY BE DEEMED ABSOLVED, FORGIVEN, ANNULLED, AND VOID AND MADE OF NO EFFECT; THEY SHALL NOT BIND US NOR HAVE POWER OVER US. THE VOWS SHALL NOT BE RECKONED VOWS; THE OBLIGATIONS SHALL NOT BE OBLIGATORY; NOR THE OATHS BE OATHS." (emphasis supplied).

**[H: Go right back now and REALLY READ THAT PRAYER FOR YOU DID NOT PICK UP THE POINT THE FIRST TIME!]**

The implications, inferences and innuendoes of the "*Kol Nidre* (All Vows) prayer are referred to in the *Talmud* in the Book of *Nedarim*, 23a-23b as follows:

(Book) "And he who desires that NONE OF HIS VOWS MADE DURING THE YEAR SHALL BE VALID, let him stand at the beginning of the year and declare, 'EVERY VOW WHICH I MAY MAKE IN THE FUTURE SHALL BE NULL (1). (HIS VOWS ARE THEN INVALID.) PROVIDING THAT HE REMEMBERS THIS AT THE TIME OF THE VOW.'" (emphasis in original and supplied, Ed.)

(footnotes) "(1) This may have provided a support for the custom of reciting *Kol Nidre* (a formula for dispensation of vows) prior to the Evening Service of the Day of Atonement (Ran). . . Though the beginning of the year (New Year) is mentioned here, the Day of Atonement was probably chosen on account of its great solemnity. But *Kol Nidre* as part of the ritual IS LATER THAN THE *TALMUD*, and, as seen from the following statement of R. Huna b. Hinene, THE LAW OF REVOCATION IN ADVANCE WAS NOT MADE PUBLIC. (emphasis supplied and in original text, Ed.)

The greatest study of the "*Kol Nidre*" (All Vows) prayer was made by the eminent psychoanalyst Professor Theodor Reik, the celebrated pupil of the famous Dr. Sigmund Freud. The analysis of the historic, religious and psychological background of the "*Kol Nidre*" (All Vows) prayer by Professor Reik presents the *Talmud* in its true perspective. This important study is contained in Professor Reik's "The Ritual, Psycho-Analytical Studies". In the chapter on the *Talmud*, on page 168, Professor Reik states:

"THE TEXT WAS TO THE EFFECT THAT ALL OATHS WHICH BELIEVERS TAKE BETWEEN ONE DAY OF ATONEMENT AND THE NEXT DAY OF ATONEMENT ARE DECLARED INVALID." (emphasis supplied)

Before explaining to you how the present wording of the "*Kol Nidre*" (All Vows) prayer was introduced into the Day of Atonement synagogue ceremonies, my dear Dr. Goldstein, I would like to quote a passage to you from the *Universal Jewish Encyclopedia*.

The *Universal Jewish Encyclopedia* confirms the fact that the "*Kol Nidre*" (All Vows) prayer has no spiritual value as might be believed because it is recited in synagogues on the Day of Atonement as the prologue of the religious ceremonies which follow it. The secular significance of the "*Kol Nidre*" (All Vows) prayer is indicated forcefully by the analysis in the *Universal Jewish Encyclopedia*. In Volume VI, on page 441, it states:

"The *Kol Nidre* HAS NOTHING WHATEVER TO DO WITH THE ACTUAL IDEA OF THE DAY OF ATONEMENT. . . it attained to extraordinary solemnity and popularity by reason of the fact that it was THE FIRST PRAYER

RECITED ON THIS HOLIEST OF DAYS."

My dear Dr. Goldstein, prepare for the shock of your life. Compelled by what you have now read here about the "*Kol Nidre*" (All Vows) prayer you must be shocked to learn that many Christian churches actually "pealed their bells" on the Day of Atonement in celebration of that holy day for so-called or self-styled "Jews". How stupid can the Christian clergy get? From what I have learned after a cursory inquiry I am unable to say whether it was a case of stupidity or cupidity. With what you already know, together with what you will additionally know before you finish this letter, you will be able to judge for yourself whether it was stupidity or cupidity. There is not one single fact in this entire letter which every graduate of a theological seminary did not have the opportunity to learn.

The following news item was featured in the *New York* on October 7th only a few days ago. Under a prominent headline "JEWISH HOLIDAYS TO END AT SUNDOWN" the *New York World Telegram* gave great prominence to the following story:

"Synagogues and temples throughout the city were crowded yesterday as the 24 hour fast began. Dr. Norman Salit, head of the Synagogue Council of America, representing the three major Jewish bodies, had called on other faiths TO JOIN THE FAST. . . Cutting across religious lines, MANY PROTESTANT CHURCHES IN THE CITY PEALD THEIR BELLS LAST NIGHT TO SOUND THE *KOL NIDRE*, TRADITIONAL MELODY USED AT THE START OF YOM KIPPUR. THE GESTURE OF GOOD-WILL WAS RECOMMENDED BY THE MANHATTAN OFFICE OF THE PROTESTANT COUNCIL." (emphasis supplied)

That just about "tops" anything I have ever had come to my attention revealing the ignorance and indifference of the Christian clergy to the hazards today facing the Christian faith. From my personal contacts with the Manhattan Office of the Protestant Council in the recent past I hold out very little hope for any constructive contribution they can make to the common defense of the Christian faith against its dedicated enemies. In each instance they buckled under the "pressure" exerted upon them by the "contacts" for so-called or self-styled "Jews". If it was not so tragic it would be comic. It was a joke indeed but the joke was on the Christian clergy. Ye Gods! "Many" Christian churches "pealed their bells", as the Protestant Council reports the event, "TO SOUND THE *KOL NIDRE*, TRADITIONAL MELODY USED AT THE START OF YOM KIPPUR". Just where does betrayal of a trust and breach of faith begin?

The present wording of the "*Kol Nidre*" (All Vows) prayer dates from the 11th century. A political reversal in eastern Europe compelled the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe to adopt the present wording of the "*Kol Nidre*" (All Vows) prayer. That story involves the history of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe.

Before relating here as briefly as possible the history of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" of eastern Europe I would like to quote here another short passage from the *Jewish Encyclopedia* in Volume VII, on page 540, states:

"AN IMPORTANT ALTERATION IN THE WORDING of the '*Kol Nidre*' was made by Rashi's son-in-law, Meir ben Samuel, WHO

CHANGED THE ORIGINAL PHRASE 'FROM THE LAST DAY OF ATONEMENT TO THIS ONE' TO 'FROM THIS DAY OF ATONEMENT UNTIL THE NEXT' ”.

(emphasis supplied)

[END OF QUOTING FOR THIS SEGMENT]

We will herein stop quoting and for that matter, stop the writing at this point for this sitting. Thank you for the long hours of service, Dharma. I ask you to be particularly attuned to my call for you are in danger and hence is why we had to disengage your prior computer. We will simply have to work our way through the next few days of bringing forth this information for as you might well note—THE EVIL BROTHERHOOD DOES NOT WANT IT BROUGHT FORTH! When human realizes how he has been duped he shall rise up and stop this madness. Ah, and may it be “in time”.

Hatonn to stand-by. I shall keep the shielding in place but I must ask that you remain within my commands lest you be damaged. The Truth is going to come forth now and it has confirmation and credentials of proof—just as you were told at onset by “The Command”—“that you would be given credentials and credibility from that which is the Silver Clouds and would be forthcoming from Earth-place.” And so it shall be put to print that Man may see how sadly he has been made the dupe.

Good evening. God grants his protection of his servants. Salu.

**2/18/91 #2 HATONN**

**TODAY'S WATCH**

Briefly we will attend today's nonsense for I wish to move forward with material which may save your souls—loss of your bodies is simply “collateral damage” as I believe your military and administration refer to death of “innocent civilians”.

Several points to note and then we will move on. Firstly, note the involvement of the top Russian leaders with the Iraq “set-up”. Then also note the exchanges of notes between countries. Then note the “sudden” discovery of massive gold deposits in the Soviet Union—which will “save the Soviet economy”. Come now, you can tell from the assay office pictures that the gold has long been known about and mined. YOUR WORLD IS BEING TOLD THAT RUSSIA IS VERY MUCH ALIVE AND WELL AND YOU HAVE BEEN DUPED INTO SENDING BILLIONS TO HER AID—BUT, THE GAME IS BEING PLAYED ACCORDING TO THE RULES OF THE ELITE. KEEP YOUR EYES OPEN!

One of the most IMPORTANT references today regarding Russia is the fact that “...the Russians are concerned about the gathering storm and anger of the **60 MILLION MOSLEMS** within Russia who are on the march to uprising against the Middle East attack by the United States.” It will take more than walking gently and carrying a big stick, America, when you add 60 million upset Moslems to the Millions and Millions of upset Moslems elsewhere and all the Millions of Islamics in the world. Then, you had better really watch the Chinese for—even though they claim communism as politics—they are Buddha followers

for the most part and Buddha taught Christian commandments. This event is getting large indeed, and out of control, World!

You will have far more dramatics regarding the ground war or the propaganda won't be worth anything. I suggest you listen to your media “authorities” as they come forth on TV to “discuss the outlay of news”. There is no earthly way you can tell a thing about the news outlay except that you CAN'T BELIEVE A WORD OF IT. The head of CNN has said that what is produced on the news is to simply get instant “coded messages” to one another and the REAL negotiations go on behind the scenes in absolute secrecy while allowing “leaks” as intended to distract. Do you know why you continue to watch the lies and believe them? Because you actually don't believe a thing anyone tells you so you select that which pleases your own opinion—no more and no less. You simply, as does the UN councils and national leaders, parrot whatever is said, even unto the same terminology as handed out in the scripting prior to any “official statements”.

Next—look at your President Bush today. He is dressed in black military-appearing garb and is carrying a very big stick during his “POWER WALK” as the press called it. This follows a day in Church wherein a citizen objects to Bush's massacre and the man is hauled out by police and arrested and charged with public disturbance. The man has a child in Saudi Arabia and is against the killing of innocent citizens—AND YOU ARREST HIM! YOU ARREST THE MAN WHO BELONGS TO THE GROUP, FOR SPEAKING OUT, AND ALLOW THE ONE WHO COMMITS GENOCIDE AND GLOBAL ANNIHILATION TO GO IN PROTECTION.

You had better further note that this “elderly man Bush” is acting in advance of an athlete in Olympic competition—he can out-jog any of his secret service men and at a “walk” can out-run all of the press. THIS IS THE STRATEGIC CLUE TO IDENTIFY A REPRODUCTION IN EFFORT TO HAVE HIM APPEAR SUPER-HUMAN. THE LIES ARE SO GREAT AND THE DECEPTIONS SO INTENSE AND SO GREAT THAT IT IS INDEED DIFFICULT TO SEE TRUTH THROUGH THE BARRAGE OF BLOODSTAINED DRAPERY.

Let us please return to the Journal in penning.

**CONTINUATION OF  
FREEDMAN'S LETTER  
TO GOLDSTEIN**

Yes, you will note that the names are of Judean lineage—YOU WILL ALSO NOTE THAT ALMOST ALL OF THE ONES WHO SPEAK ON YOUR TV AND IN THE PRESS ARE OF “JEWISH” LABELS. IF YOU MISS THAT POINT, THEN YOU HAVE MISSED EVERYTHING. IT WILL BE YOU OF JUDEAN ROOTS WHO WILL PUT A STOP TO THE INSANITY OF THE ZIONISTS OR YOU WILL BE TRAMPLED INTO THE EARTH BY THEIR IRON BOOTS. This is, of course, not easy for the lies have been so massive and you of the heritage of the “holy lands” have sought so long and diligently for your roots. Yes, it shall be YOU of the REAL JUDEAN ROOTS WHO WILL BRING THIS TO A HALT OR IT SHALL NOT BE STOPPED. FOR YOU KNOW THE TRUTH OF WHAT IS BEING LAID BARE HEREIN.

[QUOTING CONTINUED:]

You will agree, my dear Dr. Goldstein, that Meir ben Samuel knew what he was doing. The wording of that altered version of the “*Kol Nidre*” (All Vows) prayer makes the recital of the prayer a release during the coming year from any obligation to respect any oath, vow or pledge made during the coming year. Like any one-year license obtained from the Federal, State or Municipal governments, the altered version of the “*Kol Nidre*” prayer is also a “license” for one year only. “*Kol Nidre*” (All Vows) prayer extends immunity in advance for one year from all obligations to observe the terms of oaths, vows and pledges made in the year following the date of the Day of Atonement when the prayer was recited. Each year however it becomes necessary to renew this “license” which automatically revokes in advance any oath, vow or pledge made during the next twelve months, by again appearing in a synagogue on the next Day of Atonement and reciting the “*Kol Nidre*” (All Vows) prayer again. Do you approve of this?

The passage in the *Talmud* referring to “*Kol Nidre*” (All Vows) prayer certifies to several serious situations. It certifies that “*Kol Nidre*” (All Vows) prayer was added as a prologue to the Day of Atonement religious services long after the completion of the *Talmud* between 500 A.D.-1000 A.D. by the statement, “as part of the ritual is later than the Talmud”. It confirms that Meir ben Samuel who authored the present altered version of the “*Kol Nidre*” (All Vows) prayer lived in the 11th century. Furthermore, the so-called or self-styled “Jews” in eastern Europe believed it served their purpose better to keep secret from their Christian conquerors their attitude on oaths, vows and pledges, “the law of revocation in advance was not made public.”

Without a complete and accurate knowledge of the origin and history of the so-called or self-styled “Jews” in eastern Europe, my dear Dr. Goldstein, it is quite impossible for yourself or for anybody to intelligently understand the harmful influence the *Talmud* has exerted for ten centuries, and the “*Kol Nidre*” (All Vows) prayer for seven centuries upon the course of world history. These two little known factors are the hub and the spokes of the “big wheel” rolling merrily along the road to complete world domination in the not distant future, without arousing suspicion, and wearing the innocent disguise of an alleged religious belief as their only defense mechanism. This insidious intrigue creates a most effective camouflage for the conspirators. The virility of their plot presents a problem in the defense of the political, economic, social and cultural ideologies developed under a Christian civilization.

**[H: STOP—GO BACK AND READ THAT PARAGRAPH AGAIN, ALSO. THANK YOU.]**

You will probably also be as astonished as the 150,000,000 Christians years ago when I electrified the nation with the first publication by me of the facts disclosed by my many years of research into the origin and the history of the so-called or self-styled “Jews” in eastern Europe. My many years of intensive research established beyond any question of any doubt, contrary to the generally accepted belief held by Christians, that the SO-CALLED OR SELF-STYLED “JEWS” IN EASTERN EUROPE AT ANY TIME IN THEIR HISTORY IN EASTERN EUROPE WERE NEVER THE LEGENDARY “LOST TEN TRIBES” OF BIBLE LORE.

**THAT HISTORIC FACT IS INCONTROVERTIBLE.**

**[H: Please note that the above said “lost ten tribes”. This is why in referring to the Khazars (imitation Jews) we do refer to them as the Thirteenth—simply, furthermore, as designation and identification to separate them from the accepted myths. Remember, as we unfold this information, we are limited to that which is in your capability of receiving in understanding and the only means we have in printed or spoken material is through use of your own concepts and terminology. This is the mastery of the deceiver—to change meanings of terms and give you “readings” in secret authority and you know not the difference. YOU MUST LEARN THE DIFFERENCE, BROTHERS FOR YOU HAVE ALLOWED YOURSELVES TO BE VICTIMS UNTO YOUR VERY DOOM.]**

Relentless research established as equally true that the so-called or self-styled “Jews” in eastern Europe at no time in their history could be correctly regarded as the direct lineal descendants of the legendary “lost ten tribes” of *Bible* lore. The so-called or self-styled “Jews” in eastern Europe in modern history cannot legitimately point to a single ancient ancestor who ever set even a foot on the soil of Palestine in the era of *Bible* history. Research also revealed that the so-called or self-styled “Jews” in eastern Europe were never “Semites”, are not “Semites” now, nor can they ever be regarded as “Semites” at any future time by any stretch of the imagination. Exhaustive research also irrevocably rejects as a fantastic fabrication the generally accepted belief by Christians that the so-called or self-styled “Jews” in eastern Europe are the legendary “Chosen People” so very vocally publicized by the Christian clergy from their pulpits.

Maybe you can explain to me, my dear Dr. Goldstein, the reason why and just how the origin and the history of the Khazars and Khazar Kingdom was so well concealed from the world for so many centuries? What secret mysterious power has been able for countless generations to keep the origin and the history of the Khazars and Khazar Kingdom out of history text-books and out of class-room courses in history throughout the world? The origin and history of the Khazars and Khazar Kingdom are certainly incontestible historic facts. These incontestible historic facts also establish beyond any question of doubt the origin and history of the so-called or self-styled “Jews” in eastern Europe. The relationship to the origin and early history of the so-called or self-styled “Jews” in eastern Europe was one of history’s best kept secrets until wide publicity was given in recent years on the subject. Do you not think, my dear Dr. Goldstein, that it is time the whole subject was dragged out of its hiding place?

In the year 1948 in the Pentagon in Washington I addressed a large assembly of the highest ranking officers of the United States Army principally in the G2 branch of Military Intelligence on the highly explosive geopolitical situation in eastern Europe and the Middle East. Then as now that area of the world was a potential threat to the peace of the world and to the security of this nation. I explained to them fully the origin of the Khazars and Khazar Kingdom. I felt then as I feel now that without a clear and comprehensive knowledge of that subject it is not possible to understand or to evaluate properly what has been taking place in the world since 1917, the year of

the Bolshevik revolution in Russia. It is the “key” to that problem.

Upon the conclusion of my talk a very alert Lieutenant Colonel present at the meeting informed me that he was the head of the history department of one of the largest and highest scholastic rated institutions of higher education in the United States. He had taught history there for 16 years. He had recently been called back to Washington for further military service. To my astonishment he informed me that he had never in all his career as a history teacher or otherwise heard the word “Khazar” before he heard me mention it there. That must give you some idea, my dear Dr. Goldstein, of how successful that mysterious secret power was with their plot to “black out” the origin and the history of the Khazars and Khazar Kingdom in order to conceal from the world and particularly Christians the true origin and history of the so-called or self-styled “Jews” in eastern Europe.

The Russian conquest in the 10th-13th centuries of the little-known-to-history Khazars apparently ended the existence for all time of the little-known-to-history 800,000 square mile sovereign kingdom of the so-called or self-styled “Jews” in eastern Europe, known then as the Khazar Kingdom. Historians and theologians now agree that this political development was the reason for the “IMPORTANT CHANGE IN THE WORDING OF THE ‘KOL NIDRE’ by Meir ben Samuel in the 11th century, and for the policy adopted by the so-called or self-styled “Jews” that “THE LAW OF REVOCATION IN ADVANCE WAS NOT MADE PUBLIC”. Will you be patient with me while I review here as briefly as I can the history of that political emergence and disappearance of a nation from the pages of history?

**[Hatonn: For you readers of the Journals, please do not skip over this particular segment simply because we have covered it prior to this in a couple or three of the Journals. You are so misinformed that you need to hear it again and again until it comes into your consciousness as reality. These pieces of information being brought forth now are the most important documentations ever brought unto your planet and this is only the beginning of the outlay of “how it REALLY is!” So please get the pieces in mental place so that you will be prepared for the facts yet to come forth.]**

Prior to the 10th century the Khazar Kingdom had already been reduced by Russian conquests to an area of about 800,000 square miles. (See enclosed copy of map [*on next page*].) As you will observe on this map reproduced from the *Jewish Encyclopedia* the territory of the Khazar Kingdom in the 10th century was still by far the largest of any nation in Europe. The population of the Khazar Kingdom was made up for the most part of Khazars with the addition of the remnants of the populations of the 25 peaceful agricultural nations which had inhabited this approximate 1,000,000 square miles before their conquest by the invading Khazars. In the 1st century B.C. the Khazars had invaded eastern Europe from their homeland in Asia. The Khazars invaded eastern Europe via the land route between the north end of the Caspian Sea and the south end of the Ural Mountains. (see map)

The Khazars were not “Semites”. They were an Asiatic Mongoloid nation. They are classified by modern anthropologists as Turco-Finn racially. From time immemorial the homeland of the

Khazars was in the heart of Asia. They were a very warlike nation. The Khazars were driven out of Asia finally by the nations in Asia with whom they were continually at war. The Khazars invaded eastern Europe to escape further defeats in Asia. The very warlike Khazars did not find it difficult to subdue and conquer the 25 peaceful agricultural nations occupying approximately 1,000,000 square miles in eastern Europe. In a comparatively short period the Khazars established the largest and most powerful kingdom in Europe, and probably the wealthiest also.

The Khazars were a pagan nation when they invaded eastern Europe. Their religious worship was a mixture of phallic worship and other forms of idolatrous worship practiced in Asia by pagan nations. This form of worship continued until the 7th century. The vile forms of sexual excesses indulged in by the Khazars as their form of religious worship produced a degree of moral degeneracy the Khazar’s king could not endure. In the 7th century King Bulan, ruler at that time of the Khazar Kingdom, decided to abolish the practice of phallic worship and other forms of idolatrous worship and make one of the three monotheistic religions, about which he knew very little, the new state religion. After a historic session with representatives of the three monotheistic religions King Bulan decided against Christianity and Islam and selected as the future state religion of the Khazar Kingdom the religious worship then known as “Talmudism”, and now known and practiced as “Judaism”. This event is well documented in history.

King Bulan and his 4000 feudal nobles were promptly converted by rabbis imported from Babylonia for the event. Phallic worship and other forms of idolatry were thereafter forbidden. The Khazar kings invited large numbers of rabbis to come and open synagogues and schools to instruct the population in the new form of religious worship. It was now the state religion. The converted Khazars were the first population of so-called or self-styled “Jews” in eastern Europe. So-called or self-styled “Jews” in eastern Europe after the conversion of the Khazars are the descendants of the Khazars converted to “Talmudism”, or as it is now known “Judaism”, by the 7th century mass conversion of the Khazar population.

After the conversion of King Bulan none but a so-called or self-styled “Jew” could occupy the Khazar throne. The Khazar Kingdom became a virtual theocracy. The religious leaders were the civil administrators also. The religious leaders imposed the teachings of the *Talmud* upon the population as their guide to living. The ideologies of the *Talmud* became the axis of political, cultural, economic and social attitudes and activities throughout the Khazar kingdom. The *Talmud* provided civil and religious law.

It might be very interesting for you, my dear Dr. Goldstein, if you have the patience, to allow me to quote for you here from Volume IV, pages 1 to 5, of the *Jewish Encyclopedia*. The *Jewish Encyclopedia* refers to the Khazars as “Chazars”. The two spellings are optional according to the best authorities. The two are pronounced alike. Either Khazar or “Chazar” is pronounced like the first syllable of “costume” with the word “Czar” added onto it. It is correctly pronounced “cos(tume)Czar”. The *Jewish Encyclopedia* has five pages on the Khazars but I will skip through them:

“CHAZARS: A people of Turkish origin whose life and history are interwoven with THE VERY BEGINNINGS OF THE HISTORY OF THE JEWS OF RUSSIA. . .driven on by the nomadic tribes of the steppes and by THEIR OWN DESIRE FOR PLUNDER AND REVENGE. . .In the second half of the sixth century the Chazars moved westward. . .The kingdom of the Chazars was firmly established in MOST OF SOUTH RUSSIA LONG BEFORE THE FOUNDATION OF THE RUSSIAN MONARCHY BY THE VARANGIANS (855). . .At this time the kingdom of the Chazars moved westward. . .The kingdom of the Chazars stood at the height of its power AND WAS CONSTANTLY AT WAR. . .At the end of the eighth century. . .the chagan (king) of the Chazars and his grandees, TOGETHER WITH A LARGE NUMBER OF HIS HEATHEN PEOPLE, EMBRACED THE JEWISH RELIGION. . .The Jewish population in the entire domain of the Chazars, in the period between the seventh and tenth centuries, MUST HAVE BEEN CONSIDERABLE. . .about the NINTH CENTURY, IT APPEARS AS IF ALL THE CHAZARS WERE JEWS AND THAT THEY HAD BEEN CONVERTED TO JUDAISM ONLY A SHORT TIME BEFORE. . .It was one of the successors of Bulan named Obadiah, who regenerated the kingdom and STRENGTHENED THE JEWISH RELIGION. He invited Jewish scholars to settle in his dominions, and founded SYNAGOGUES AND SCHOOLS. The people were instructed in the *Bible*, *Mishnah*, and the *TALMUD* and in the ‘divine service of the hazzanim’. . .In their writings the CHAZARS USED THE HEBREW LETTERS. . .THE CHAZAR LANGUAGES PREDOMINATED. . .Obadiah was succeeded by his son Hezekiah; the latter by his son Manasseh; Manasseh by Hanukkah, a brother of Obadiah; Hanukkah by his son Isaac; Isaac by his son Moses (or Manasseh II); the latter by his son Nisi; and Nisi by his son Aaron II. King Joseph himself was a son of Aaron, AND ASCENDED THE THRONE IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE LAW OF THE CHAZARS RELATING TO SUCCESSION. . .The king had twenty-five wives, all of royal blood, and sixty concubines, all famous beauties. Each one slept in a separate tent and was watched by a eunuch. . .THIS SEEMS TO HAVE BEEN THE BEGINNING OF THE DOWNFALL OF THE CHAZAR KINGDOM. . .The Russian Varangians established themselves at Kiev. . .until the final conquest of the Chazars by the Russians. . .After a hard fight the Russians conquered the Chazars. . .Four years later the Russians conquered all the Chazarian territory east of the Azov. . .Many members of the Chazarian royal family emigrated to Spain. . .Some went to Hungary, BUT THE GREAT MASS OF THE PEOPLE REMAINED IN THEIR NATIVE COUNTRY.”

The greatest historian on the origin and the history of the so-called or self-styled “Jews” in eastern Europe was Professor H. Graetz, himself a so-called or self-styled “Jew”. Professor H. Graetz points out in his famous “History of the Jews” that when so-called or self-styled “Jews” in other countries hear a rumor about so-called or self-styled “Jews” in the Khazar Kingdom they believe these converted Khazars to be the “lost ten tribes”.

These rumors were no doubt responsible for the legend which grew up that Palestine was the “homeland” of the converted Khazars. On page

141 in his “History of the Jews” Professor H. Graetz states:

“The Chazars professed a coarse religion, which was combined with sensuality and lewdness. . .After Obadiah came a long series of Jewish Chagans (kings), for ACCORDING TO A FUNDAMENTAL LAW OF THE STATE ONLY JEWISH RULERS WERE PERMITTED TO ASCEND THE THRONE. . .For some time THE JEWS OF OTHER COUNTRIES HAD NO KNOWLEDGE OF THE CONVERSION OF THIS POWERFUL KINGDOM TO JUDAISM, and when at last a vague rumor to this effect reached them, THEY WERE OF THE OPINION THAT CHAZARIA WAS PEOPLED BY THE REMNANT OF THE FORMER TEN TRIBES.”

When the Khazars in the 1st century B.C. invaded eastern Europe their mother-tongue was an Asiatic language, referred to in the *Jewish Encyclopedia* as the “Khazar languages”. They were primitive Asiatic dialects without any alphabet or any written form.

When King Bulan was converted in the 7th century he decreed that the Hebrew characters he saw in the *Talmud* and other Hebrew documents was thereupon to become the alphabet for the Khazar language. The Hebrew characters were adapted to the phonetics of the spoken Khazar language in order to provide a means for providing a written record of their speech. The adoption of the Hebrew characters had no racial, political or religious implication.

The western European uncivilized nations which had no alphabet for their spoken language adopted the alphabet of the Latin language under comparable circumstances. With the invasion of western Europe by the Romans the civilization and the culture of the Romans was introduced into these uncivilized areas.

Thus the Latin alphabet was adopted for the language of the French, Spanish, English, Swedish and many other western European languages.

These languages were completely foreign to each other yet they all used the same alphabet. The Romans brought their alphabet with their culture to these uncivilized nations exactly like the rabbis brought the Hebrew alphabet from Babylonia to the Khazars when they introduced writing to them in the form of the *Talmud*’s alphabet.

Since the conquest of the Khazars by the Russians and the disappearance of the Khazar Kingdom the language of the Khazars is known as Yiddish.

For about six centuries the so-called or self-styled “Jews” of eastern Europe have referred to themselves while still resident in their native eastern European countries as “Yiddish” by nationality. They identified themselves as “Yiddish” rather than as Russian, Polish, Galician, Lithuanian, Rumanian, Hungarian or by the nation of which they were citizens.

They also referred to the common language they all spoke as “Yiddish” also. There are today in New York City as you know, my dear Dr. Goldstein, many “Yiddish” newspapers, “Yiddish” theatres, and many other cultural organization of so-called or self-styled “Jews” from eastern Europe which are identified publicly by the word “Yiddish” in their title.

[END OF QUOTING FOR THIS SEGMENT]

Dharma, allow us a rest please. We will take up with the “Yiddish” language when we return so please mark the Journal.

**2/18/91 #3 HATONN**

**TODAY’S WATCH**

Hatonn present in the light of Holy God, in service. We shall understand frustrations and denial, chelas, for how can Man know that which has been denied his eyes and ears? Further, we shall keep the humor in all circumstance for it helps lend balance to a most unbalanced experience.

I shall respond to the young man in Saudi Arabia at a later time for I must continue with our work at hand. In all instances you ones must look at the truth of words as they come forth; i.e. “I’ve *skimmed* through your articles. . .” How can anyone come to any valid conclusions regarding anything by skimming, things totally out of context? But the great point we must have finally made is he says, “. . .and have come to the conclusion that you are from another planet.” This is the first person who has acknowledged that point so vehemently. I am honored, son, since I am the Commander of a Pleiadian vessel called the *Phoenix*.

My suggestion, however, is to allow that to cause you no discomfort for you will be given to KNOW quite soon now exactly how things ARE.

Now, as the young man burning the Journal Expresses to warm himself at night and complaining about using up his matches and lighters—so be it. Man burned the holy books, Newton’s works and even burned up the people who brought the Truth—IT CHANGED NOT ONE IOTA OF THE TRUTH. Did the burning at the stake, Bruno, who pronounced and proved the Earth was not the center of the Universe, in conjunction with Capernicus, make the Truth less valid? Did the destruction of the works and men who proved the world to be round make the world less round?

There is however, one point of troubling information in the material, the young man says he majored in Criminal Law, etc. His level of “education” however, indicates that there is even more wrong with your judicial system than even I would outline.

I am also very relieved for you nice Americans that this young man is in Saudi Arabia “defending America and all it stands for?” What does it stand for, son? Further, do you defend a group of citizens by going thousands of miles away to re-seat a monarch with 80 wives while your own home and nation sits naked to any who should wish to attack? How is it that it has come to the point where if you object to the war in principle that you “do not support the troops”? Is it not possible to support the troops and the nation and that for which it stands and still object to a distant war and murder? If I be brainwashed in this matter, I believe that I shall resort to staying cleansed for I care not for the blood of anyone upon my soul. At least fifty children under the age of five-years died in one bombing in Baghdad of a citizen shelter which is now admitted by the allies to have been non-military. Is this what you are defending? So be it for I believe this young man might well be as misinformed as the majority of all ones on your globe.

This young man also said that God should decide and is the only one who knows what is to

happen in these ending days! Ah, would ye not, then, think it possible God is sending his emissaries to assist HIS wondrous people from the “damnation of Hell” where the young man has judged me to be placed—without trial even by his “criminal justice system”. Let me remind you of some most important data: “For God so loved the world that He sent his Son unto you—and ye crucified Him” and when He ascended unto The Father He said He would go forth and prepare a place for YOU—and HE has done so! Perhaps ones should not burn the documents for in the ending the truth might have served better than the watching of a glowing ember or fragment of heat—but IT MOST CERTAINLY IS ONE SURE WAY NOT TO HAVE TO SEE TRUTH—JUST BURN IT! SO BE IT! My committed task it to get the truth to you—YOU MAY DO ANYTHING YOU WISH WITH IT! I remain grateful that you have been touched by the words to the extent of bothering to respond—much the less with five pages of written material—that indicates to me that you were touched far more deeply by the “skimming” than thine words project! Life is a most wondrous gift to be not sure WHY ye lay it down! Do ye lay it down for your Mother and lover who weeps for you? Or do you lay it down for a man who takes his “POWER” walks with the big stick each morning and treats your blood as but nothing but a number in his “acceptable losses”? Ponder it, ye readers—most carefully indeed for if this madness be stopped—it shall be ye who do of it!

Now, as to my stupidity and not admitting ever being “wrong”, I would suggest that I certainly am first to admit incorrect perceptions—i.e., I thought YOU, SIR were mature, educated and humanitarian enough to understand efforts of love and compassion—I am obviously “wrong” for ye have outgrown any need of further education or insight to possible misconceptions or historical information. I was not aware that the school-systems of this day so thoroughly covered historical and geographical subject materials so extensively that none need further input. Let me assure you, son, that it is the brilliant and educated man who will garner all possible information from whatever comes into his searching hands for he knows he cannot know it all—he does not burn it upon the sands of some desert of which he knew not the location prior to his participation in the “war to defend America”.

[QUOTING CONTINUED:]

### “YIDDISH”

Before it became known as the “Yiddish” language, the mother-tongue of the Khazars added many words to its limited ancient vocabulary as necessity required. These words were acquired from the languages of its neighboring nations with whom they had political, social or economic relations. Languages of all nations add to their vocabularies in the same way. The Khazars adapted words to their requirements from the German, the Slavonic and the Baltic languages. The Khazars adopted a great number of words from the German languages. The Germans had a much more advanced civilization than their Khazar neighbors and the Khazars sent their children to German schools and universities.

The “Yiddish” language is not a German dialect. Many people are led to believe so because “Yiddish” has borrowed so many words from the

German language. If “Yiddish” is a German dialect acquired from the Germans then what language did the Khazars speak for the 1000 years they existed in eastern Europe before they acquired culture from the Germans? The Khazars must have spoken some language when they invaded eastern Europe. What was that language? When did they discard it? How did the entire Khazar population discard one language and adopt another all of a sudden? The idea is too absurd to discuss. “Yiddish” is the modern name for the ancient mother-tongue of the Khazars with added German, Slavonic and Baltic adopted and adapted numerous words.

“Yiddish” must not be confused with “Hebrew” because they both use the same characters as their alphabets. There is not one word of “Yiddish” in ancient “Hebrew” nor is there one word of ancient

“Hebrew” in “Yiddish”. As I stated before, they are as totally different as Swedish and Spanish which both likewise use the same Latin characters for their alphabets. The “Yiddish” language is the cultural common denominator for all the so-called or self-styled “Jews” in or from eastern Europe. To the so-called or self-styled “Jews” in and from eastern Europe “Yiddish” serves them like the English language serves the populations of the 48 states of the United States. Their cultural common denominator throughout the 48 states is the English language, or wherever they may emigrate and resettle. The English language is the tie which binds them to each other. It is the same with the “Yiddish” language and so-called or self-styled “Jews” throughout the world.

“Yiddish” serves another very useful purpose for so-called or self-styled “Jews” throughout the

## From *The Jewish Encyclopedia*

*Map showing the distribution of religions in Europe in the Tenth Century, C.E. (Christian Era), indicating extent of the Kingdom of the Chazars.*

### ORIGIN OF SO-CALLED OR SELF-STYLED “JEWS” IN EASTERN EUROPE

“Khazar” is accepted modern spelling. *The Jewish Encyclopedia* retains the archaic “Chazar”. The above map (from *The Jewish Encyclopedia*) reveals the historic importance of so-called or self-styled “Jews” in Eastern Europe in the 10th century, then still known as Khazars/“Chazars”, prior to the conquest of the Khazar Kingdom by the Russians in the 11th-13th centuries. The rise and fall of the Khazar Kingdom between the 1st century B.C., and the 13th century A.D. is the “key” to the solution of the world’s 20th century international problems harmful to the Nation’s security.

world. They possess in “Yiddish” what no other national, racial or religious group can claim. **Approximately 90% of the world’s so-called or self-styled “Jews” living in 42 different countries of the world today are either emigrants from eastern Europe, or their parents emigrated from eastern Europe.** “Yiddish” is a language common to all of them as their first or second language according to where they were born. It is an “international” language to them. Regardless of what country in the world they may settle in they will always find co-religionists who also speak “Yiddish”. “Yiddish” enjoys other international advantages too obvious to describe here. “Yiddish” is the modern language of a nation which has lost its existence as a nation. “Yiddish” never had a religious implication, although using Hebrew characters for its alphabet. It must not be confused with words like “Jewish”. But it is very much.

Directly north of the Khazar Kingdom at the height of its power a small Slavic state was organized in 820 A.D. on the south shore of the Gulf of Finland where it flows into the Baltic Sea. This small state was organized by a small group of Varangians from the Scandanavian peninsula on the opposite shore of the Baltic Sea. The native population of this newly formed state consisted of nomad Slavs who had made their home in this area from earliest recorded history. This infant nation was even smaller than our state of Delaware. This newly-born state however was the embryo which developed into the great Russian Empire. In less than 1000 years since 820 A.D. this synthetic nation expanded its borders by ceaseless conquests until it now includes more than 9,500,000 square miles in Europe and Asia, or more than three times the area of continental United States, and they have not stopped.

During the 10th, 11th, 12th and 13th centuries the rapidly expanding Russian nation gradually swallowed up the Khazar kingdom, its neighbor directly to the south. The conquest of the Khazar Kingdom by the Russians supplies history with the explanation for the presence after the 13th century of the large number of so-called or self-styled “Jews” in Russia. The large number of so-called or self-styled “Jews” in Russia and in eastern Europe after the destruction of the Khazar Kingdom were thereafter no longer known as Khazars but as the “Yiddish” populations of these many countries. They so refer to themselves today.

In the many wars with her neighbors in Europe after the 13th century Russia was required to cede to her victors large areas which were originally part of the Khazar Kingdom. In this manner Poland, Lithuania, Galicia, Hungary, Rumania, and Austria acquired from Russia territory originally a part of the Khazar Kingdom. Together with this territory these nations acquired a segment of the population of so-called or self-styled “Jews” descended from the Khazars who once occupied the territory. These frequent boundary changes by the nations in eastern Europe explains the presence today of the so-called or self-styled “Jews” in all these countries who all trace their ancestry back to the converted Khazars. Their common language, their common culture, their common religion, and their common racial characteristics classify them all beyond any question of doubt with the Khazars who invaded eastern Europe in the 1st century B.C. and were converted to “Talmudism” in the 7th century.

**[H: Interruption for comment. I am asked why these people are continually referred to by**

**Freedman, and me for that matter, as “so-called” or “self-styled”? Because, dear ones, that is how they refer to themselves—“self-styled” for they practice none of the original Judean practices but totally follow the Talmud.]**

The so-called or self-styled “Jews” throughout the world today of eastern European origin make up at least 90% of the world’s total present population of so-called or self-styled “Jews”. The conversion of King Bulan and the Khazar nations in the 7th century accomplished for “Talmudism”, or for “Judaism” as “Talmudism” is called today, what the conversion of Constantine and the western European nations accomplished for Christianity. Christianity was a small comparatively unimportant religious belief practiced principally in the eastern Mediterranean area until the conversion to the Christian faith of the large populations of the western European pagan nations after the conversion of Constantine. “Talmudism”, or “Judaism” as “Talmudism” is known today, was given its greatest stimulus in all its history with the conversion of the large pagan Khazar population in the 7th century. Without the conversion of the Khazar population it is doubtful if “Talmudism”, or “Judaism” as “Talmudism” is known today, could have survived. “Talmudism”, the civil and religious code of the Pharisees, most likely would have passed out of existence like the many other creeds and cults practiced by the peoples in that area before, during and after “Pharisaism” assumed its prominent position among these creeds and cults in the time of Jesus. “Talmudism”, as “Pharisaism” was called later, would have disappeared with all its contemporary creeds and cults but for the conversion of the Khazars to “Talmudism” in the 7th century. At that time “Talmudism” was well on its way towards complete oblivion.

In the year 986 A.D. the ruler of Russia, Vladimir III, became a convert to the Christian faith in order to marry a Catholic Slavonic princess of a neighboring sovereign state. The marriage was otherwise impossible. Vladimir III thereupon also made his newly-acquired Christian faith the state religion of Russia replacing the pagan worship formerly practiced in Russia since it was founded in 820 A.D. Vladimir III and his successors as the rulers of Russia attempted in vain to convert his so-called or self-styled “Jews”, now Russian subjects, to Russia’s Christian state religion, and to adopt the customs and culture of the numerically predominant Russian Christian population. The so-called or self-styled “Jews” in Russia refused and resisted this plan vigorously. They refused to adopt the Russian alphabet in place of the Hebrew characters used in writing their “Yiddish” language. They resisted the substitution of the Russian language for “Yiddish” as their mother-tongue. They opposed every attempt to bring about the complete assimilation of the former sovereign Khazar nation into the Russian nation. They resisted with every means at their disposal. The many forms of tension which resulted produced situations described by history as “massacres”, “pogroms”, “persecution”, discrimination, etc.

In Russia at that period in history it was the custom as in other Christian countries in Europe at that time to take an oath, vow or pledge of loyalty to the rulers, the nobles, the feudal landholders and others in the name of Jesus Christ. It was after that conquest of the Khazars by the Russians that the wording of the “*Kol Nidre*” (All Vows) prayer was altered. The new altered version

of the “*Kol Nidre*” (All Vows) prayer is referred to in the *Talmud* as “the law of revocation in advance”. The “*Kol Nidre*” (All Vows) prayer was regarded as a “law”. The effect of this “LAW OF REVOCATION IN ADVANCE” obtained for all who recited it each year on the eve of the Day of Atonement divine dispensation from all obligations acquired under “oaths, vows and pledges” to be made or taken in the COMING YEAR. The recital of the “*Kol Nidre*” (All Vows) prayer on the eve of the Day of Atonement released those so-called or self-styled “Jews” from any obligation under “oaths, vows or pledges” entered into during the NEXT TWELVE MONTHS. The “oaths, vows and pledges” made or taken by so-called or self-styled “Jews” were made or taken “with tongue in cheek”, for twelve months.

**[H: Now I am barraged with, “...well, what about the Christians—were they so perfect?” No indeed—they certainly were NOT and now have taken up the slop-over of the “Talmudic” teachings and are calling it “New Teachings for a Modern Society”. However, my scribe can only type so fast and we can only do one thing at a time in your time and space limitations. Further, it does no good to say, “Go read the history books and save us this work,” for you won’t do so—you even “skim” that which we give you and pronounce judgment with practically no study what-so-ever. We have to take it according to the blueprint of God’s sequence projections—therefore, NOW, at this sitting we are speaking of Khazar Talmudists—now calling themselves Zionists!]**

The altered version of the “*Kol Nidre*” (All Vows) prayer created serious difficulties for the so-called or self-styled “Jews” when its wording became public property. It apparently did not remain a secret very long, although the *Talmud* states “the law of revocation in advance was not made public”. The altered version of the “*Kol Nidre*” (All Vows) prayer soon became known as the “Jews Vow” and cast serious doubt upon “oaths, vows or pledges” given to Christians (or anyone else) by so-called or self-styled “Jews”. Christians soon believed that “oaths, vows or pledges” were quite worthless when given by so-called or self-styled “Jews”. This was the basis for so-called “discrimination” by governments, nobles, feudal landholders, and others who required oaths of allegiance and loyalty from those who entered their service.

An intelligent attempt was made to correct this situation by a group of German rabbis in 1844. In that year they called an international conference of rabbis in Brunswick, Germany. They attempted to have the “*Kol Nidre*” (All Vows) prayer completely eliminated from the Day of Atonement ceremonies, and entirely abolished from any religious service of their faith. They felt that this secular prologue to the Day of Atonement ceremonies was void of any spiritual implication and did not belong in any synagogue ritual. However the preponderant majority of the rabbis attending that conference in Brunswick came from eastern Europe. They insisted that the altered version of the “*Kol Nidre*” (All Vows) prayer be retained exactly as it was then recited on the Day of Atonement. They demanded that it be allowed to remain as it had been recited in eastern Europe since the change by Meir ben Samuel six centuries earlier. It is today recited in exactly that form throughout the world by so-called or self-styled “Jews”. Will the 150,000,000 Christians in the United States react any differently when they

become more aware of its insidious implications?

How genuine can the implications, inferences and innuendoes of the so-called “brotherhood” and “interfaith” movements be under these circumstances? These so-called movements are sweeping the nation like prairie fires. If the *Talmud* is the axis of the political, economic, cultural and social attitudes and activities of so-called or self-styled “Jews” participating in these two so-called movements, how genuine are the “oaths, vows or pledges” taken or given in connection with these so-called movements by so-called or self-styled “Jews”? It would be a superlative gesture of “brotherhood” or of “interfaith” if the National Conference of Christians and Jews succeeded in expunging from the *Talmud* all anti-Christ, anti-Christian, and anti-Christianity passages. At a cost of many millions of dollars the National Conference of Christians and Jews succeeded in expunging from the *New Testament* passages which so-called or self-styled “Jews” regarded as offensive to their faith. A great portion of the cost was supplied by so-called or self-styled “Jews”. Christians might now supply funds to expunge from the *Talmud* passages offensive to the Christian faith. Otherwise the so-called “brotherhood” and “interfaith” movements are merely mockeries.

[END QUOTING FOR THIS SEGMENT]

We would take another rest, please. I hope you can begin to understand what a tremendous wall of humanity you face when you march off on this ground war in the Middle East and if the Islamic and Moslem world rise against you. You see, what you don't understand is that the “Christ” teachings are a way of life—not A MAN. Christ is a “state of being”, not a Man's name. Whether or not the practice of “religion” of the Muslims and Moslems is valid or invalid makes no difference at all—you have “modernized” your “Christianity” to suit the Satanic input by “voting in” all sorts of forbidden practices against the commandments as given forth—and naming it “modernization”. The old world in the Middle East has not and they will rise up against you in the perception that YOU are the anti-christ Satan. Right or wrong will cease to have any meaning as the blood begins to flow for there will be no sitting to a table to disagree and produce documents to debate the point. Those ones in the Middle East of those stoic religions, right or wrong, KNOW THAT FOR WHICH THEY STAND—HOW MANY OF YOU KNOW ABSOLUTELY THAT FOR WHICH YOU STAND AND LAY DOWN FORFEIT THE LIVES OF YOUR CHILDREN? Tell me that for which you stand and I will show you that it is not that which is taking place in Saudi Arabia this day! Salu.

**2/18/91 #4 HATONN**

**MILLIONS OF DOLLARS**

[QUOTING CONTINUED:]

The National Conference of Christians and Jews might look into the millions of dollars being invested today by so-called or self-styled “Jews” to insure that the *Talmud* shall remain the axis of political, economic, cultural and social attitudes and activities of so-called or self-styled “Jews” today, and future generations. Violating the basic principle of “brotherhood” and “Interfaith” so-

called or self-styled “Jews” are spending millions of dollars each year to establish and equip quarters where the teachings of the *Talmud* can be indoctrinated into the minds of children from the time they are able to read and write. These few news items were selected from hundreds like them which are appearing daily in newspapers clear across the nation:

“Two new Jewish Centers, built at a cost of \$300,000. will be opened to a 1000 students for daily and Sunday school activities next month, it was announced today by the Associated Talmud Torahs.” (Chicago Herald-Tribune, 8/19/50.)

“The Yeshiva School Department now provides daytime an approved English-Hebrew curriculum for grades 1 to 5 (aged 5 1/2 to 10). The afternoon Talmud Torah has opened a new beginner's class and is accepting enrollment of advanced as well as beginner students.” (Jewish Voice, 9/18/53)

“RABBI TO TALK ON TALMUD TO SHOLEM MEN. Dr. David Graubert presiding rabbi of Bet Din, and professor of rabbinical literature at the College of Jewish Studies, will present the first of his series of four lectures, 'The World of the Talmud'. (Chicago Tribune, 10/29/53.)

“MARYLAND GRANTS DEGREE IN TALMUD. Baltimore, (JTA). New Israel Rabbinical College has been granted here authority by the Maryland State Board of Education to issue degrees of Master of Talmudic Law and Doctor of Talmudic Law.” (Jewish Voice, 1/9/53.)

“TALMUD LESSONS ON AIR FROM JERUSALEM. Weekly radio lectures on the *Talmud*, in English, will be available shortly on tape recordings for local stations in the United States and Canada, it was announced today.” (California Jewish Voice, 1/11/52.)

Earlier in this letter, my dear Dr. Goldstein, you remember reading a quotation by the most eminent authority on the *Talmud* to the effect that “THE MODERN JEW IS A PRODUCT OF THE TALMUD.” Would it surprise you to learn that many Christians also are the “PRODUCT OF THE TALMUD.” The teachings of the *Talmud* are accepted by Christians in the highest echelons. I will only quote one on the subject of the *Talmud*, the former President of the United States. In 1951 President Truman was presented with his second set of the “63 books” of the *Talmud*. On the occasion of this acceptance the newspapers carried the following news item:

“Mr. Truman thanked us for the books and said that he was glad to get them as ‘I have read many more of the ones presented four years ago than a lot of people think.’ He said that he did read a lot and that the book he read the most is the Talmud which contains much sound reasoning and good philosophy of life.”

Former President Truman says he benefits by “much sound reasoning” and his brand of “good philosophy of life” which absorbs from the “book that he reads the most.” His recent term in office reflected his study of the *Talmud*. No one familiar with the *Talmud* will deny that. But does our former President Truman know that Jesus did not feel the way he feels about the *Talmud*? The

“much sound reasoning” and the “good philosophy of life” in the *Talmud* were constantly and consistently denounced by Jesus in no uncertain terms. Former President Truman should refresh his memory by reading the *New Testament* passages where Jesus expresses Himself on the question of the Pharisees and their *Talmud*. Will Mr. Truman state that in his opinion the *Talmud* was the “sort of book” from which Jesus “drew the teachings which enabled him to revolutionize the world” on “moral and religious subjects”?

Before leaving the *Talmud* as my subject I would like to refer to the most authentic analysis of the *Talmud* which has ever been written. You should obtain a copy of it and read it. You will be amply rewarded for your trouble in finding a copy of it, I can doubly assure you. The name of the book is “The *Talmud*”. It was written almost a century ago in French by Arsene Darmesteter. In 1897 it was translated into English by the celebrated Henrietta Szold and published by the Jewish Publication Society of America in Philadelphia. Henrietta Szold was an outstanding educator and Zionist and one of the most notable and admirable so-called or self-styled “Jews” of this century. Henrietta Szold's translation of Arsene Darmesteter's “The *Talmud*” is a classic. You will never understand the *Talmud* until you have read it. I will quote from it sparingly:

“Now Judaism finds its expression in the *Talmud*, which is not a remote suggestion and a faint echo thereof, but in which it has become incarnate, in which it has taken form, passing from a state of the abstraction into the domain of real things. THE STUDY OF JUDAISM IS THAT OF THE TALMUD, AS THE STUDY OF THE TALMUD IS THAT OF JUDAISM. . .THEY ARE TWO INSEPARABLE THINGS, OR BETTER, THEY ARE ONE AND THE SAME. . .Accordingly, the *Talmud* is the completest expression of religious movement, and this code of endless prescriptions and minute ceremonials represents in its perfection the total work of the religious idea. . .The miracle was accomplished by a book, the *Talmud*. . .The *Talmud*, in turn is composed of two distinct parts, the Mishna and the Gemara; the former the text, the latter the commentary upon the text. . .By the term Mishna we designate A COLLECTION OF DECISIONS AND TRADITIONAL LAWS, EMBRACING ALL DEPARTMENTS OF LEGISLATION, CIVIL AND RELIGIOUS. . .This code, which was the work of several generations of Rabbis. . .Nothing, indeed can equal the importance of the Talmud, unless it be the ignorance that prevails concerning it. . .This explains how it happens that a single page of the *Talmud* contains three or four different languages, or rather specimens of one language at three or four stages of degeneracy. . .Many a Mishna of five or six lines is accompanied by fifty or sixty pages of explanation. . .is Law in all its authority; it constitutes dogma and cult; it is the fundamental element of the *Talmud*. . .The DAILY STUDY OF THE TALMUD, WHICH AMONG JEWS BEGAN WITH THE AGE OF TEN TO END WITH LIFE ITSELF, necessarily was a severe gymnastic for the mind, thanks to which IT ACQUIRED INCOMPARABLE SUBTLETY AND ACUMEN. . .SINCE IT ASPIRES TO ONE THING: TO ESTABLISH FOR JUDAISM A ‘CORPUS JURIS ECCLESIASTICI’.”

The above quotations were culled from a

treatise intended to sugar-coat the *Talmud*. In painting a nice word-picture of the *Talmud* that author could not escape mentioning the above facts also. Coming from this source under the circumstances the facts stated above do not add glory to the *Talmud*.

“The *Talmud Unmasked*, the Secret Rabbinical Teachings Concerning Christians” was written by Rev. I. B. Pranaitis, master of Theology and Professor of the Hebrew Language at the Imperial Ecclesiastical Academy of the Roman Catholic Church in Old St. Petersburg, Russia. The Rev. Pranaitis was the greatest of the students of the *Talmud*. His complete command of the Hebrew language qualified him to analyze the *Talmud* as few men in history.

The Rev. Pranaitis scrutinized the *Talmud* for passages referring to Jesus, Christians and the Christian faith. These passages were translated by him into Latin. Hebrew lends itself to translation into Latin better than it does directly into English. The translation of the passages of the *Talmud* referring to Jesus, Christians and Christian faith were printed in Latin by the Imperial Academy of Sciences in St. Petersburg in 1893 with the Imprimatur of his Archbishop. The translation from the Latin into English was made by great Latin scholars in the United States in 1939 with funds provided by wealthy Americans for that purpose.

In order not to leave any loose ends on the subject of the *Talmud*'s references to Jesus, to Christians and to the Christian faith I will below summarize translation into English from the Latin texts of Rev. Pranaitis' “The *Talmud Unmasked*, The Secret Rabbinical Teachings Concerning Christians”. It would require too much space to quote these passages verbatim with their foot-notes from the *Soncino Edition* in English.

First I will summarize the references by Rev. Pranaitis referring to Jesus in the *Talmud* in the original texts translated by him into Latin, and from Latin into English:

*Sanhedrin*, 67a Jesus referred to as the son of Pandira, a soldier.  
*Kallah*, 1b,(18b) Illegitimate and conceived during menstruation.  
*Sanhedrin*, 67a. Hanged on the eve of Passover.  
*Toldath Jeschu*. Birth related in most shameful expressions.  
*Abhodah Zarah*, II. Referred to as the son of Pandira, a Roman soldier.  
*Schabbath* XIV. Again referred to as the son of Pandira, the Roman.  
*Sanhedrin*, 43a. On the eve of Passover they hanged Jesus.  
*Schabbath*, 104b. Called a fool and no one pays attention to fools.  
*Toldoth Jeschu*. Judas and Jesus engage in quarrel with filth.  
*Sanhedrin*, 103a. Suggested corrupts his morals and dishonors self.  
*Sanhedrin*, 107b. Seduced, corrupted and destroyed Israel.  
*Zohar III*, (282). Died like a beast and buried in animal's dirt heap.  
*Hilkoth Melakhim*. Attempt to prove Christians err in worship of Jesus.  
*Abhodah Zarah*, 21a. Reference to worship of Jesus in homes unwanted.  
*Orach Chaiim*, 113. Avoid appearance of paying respect to Jesus.  
*Iore Dea*, 150,2. Do not appear to pay respect to Jesus by accident.  
*Abhodah Zarah* (6a). False teaching to worship

on first day of Sabbath.

The above are a few selected from a very complicated arrangement in which many references are obscured by intricate reasoning. The following are a few summarized references to Christians and the Christian faith although not always expressed in exactly that manner. There are eleven names used in the *Talmud* for non-*Talmud* followers, by which Christians are meant. Besides *Notsrim*, from Jesus the Nazarene, Christians are called by all the names used in the *Talmud* to designate all non-”Jews”: *Minim*, *Edom*, *Abhodah Zarah*, *Akum*, *Obhde Elilim*, *Nokrim*, *Amme Haarets*, *Kuthrim*, *Apikorosim*, and *Goim*. Besides supplying the names by which Christians are called in the *Talmud*, the passages quoted below indicate what kind of people the *Talmud* pictures the Christians to be, and what the *Talmud* says about the religious worship of the Christians.  
*Hilkoth Maakhaloth*. Christians are idolators, must not associate.  
*Abhodah Zarah* (22a). Do not associate with gentiles they shed blood.  
*Iroe Dea* 153,2. Must not associate with the Christians, shed blood.  
*Abhodah Zarah* (15b). Suggest Christians have sex relations with animals.  
*Abhodah Zarah* (22a). Suspect Christians of intercourse with animals.  
*Schabbath* (145B). Christians unclean because they eat accordingly.  
*Abhodah Zarah* (22a). Christians unclean because they are not at Mount Sinai.  
*Iore Dea* (198 48). Clean female Jews contaminated meeting Christians.  
*Kerithuth* (6b p.78). Jews called men, Christians not called men.  
*Makkoth* (7b). Innocent of murder if intent was to kill Christian.  
*Orach Chaiim* (225,10). Christians and animals grouped for comparisons.  
*Midrasch Talpioth* (225). Christians created to minister to Jews always.  
*Orach Chaiim*, 57,6a. Christians to be pitied more than sick pigs.  
*Zohar II* (64b). Christian idolators likened to cows and asses.  
*Kethuboth* (110b). Psalmist compares Christians to unclean beasts.  
*Sanhedrin* (74b)Tos. Sexual intercourse of Christian like that of beast.  
*Kethuboth* (3b). The seed of Christian is valued as seed of beast.  
*Kidduschim* (68a). Christians like the people of an ass.  
*Eben Haezar* (44,8). Marriages between Christians and Jews null.  
*Zohar* (II,64b). Christian birth rate must be diminished materially.  
*Zohar* (I,28b). Christian idolators children of Eve's serpent.  
*Zohar* (I,131a). Idolatrous people (Christian) befoul the world.  
*Emek Hammelech* (23d). Non-Jews' souls come from death and death's shadow.  
*Zohar* (I,46b,47a). Souls of gentiles have unclean divine origins.  
*Rosch Haschanach* (17a). Non-Jews souls go down to hell.  
*Iore Dea* (337,1). Replace dead Christians like lost cow or ass.  
*Iebhammoth* (61a). Jews called men, but not Christians called men.  
*Abhodah Zarah* (14b)T. Forbidden to sell religious works to Christians.

*Abhodah Zarah* (78). Christian churches are places of idolatry.  
*Iore Dea* (142,10). Must keep far away physically from churches.  
*Iore Dea* (142,15). Must not listen to church music or look at idols.  
*Iore Dea* (143,1). Must not rebuild homes destroyed near churches.  
*Hilkoth Abh.Zar.*(10b). Jews must not resell broken chalices to Christians.  
*Schabbath* (116a) Tos. Gospels called volumes of iniquity, heretical books.  
*Schabbath* (116a). Talmudists agree that books of Christians be burned.  
*Abhodah Zarah* (2a). Festivals of Christians called days of calamity.  
*Abhodah Zarah* (78c). Christian feast days despicable, vain and evil.  
*Abhodah Zarah* (6a). Forbidden to observe Christian Christmas Day.  
*Hilkoth Akum* (ch.IX). Forbidden to celebrate Easter and Christmas.  
*Chullin* (91b). Jews possess dignity even an angel cannot share.  
*Sanhedrin*, 58b. To strike Israelite like slapping face of God.  
*Chagigah*, 15b. A Jew considered good in spite of sins he commits.  
*Gittin* (62a). Jew stay away from Christian homes on holidays.  
*Iore Dea* (148,10). Jew must not return greeting Christian, do it first.  
*Choschen Ham.* (26,1). Jew must not sue before a Christian judge or laws.  
*Choschen Ham.* (34,19). Christian or servant cannot become witnesses.  
*Iore Dea* (112,1). Avoid eating with Christians, breeds familiarity.  
*Abhodah Zarah* (35b). Do not drink milk from a cow milked by Christian.  
*Iore Dea* (178,1). Never imitate customs of Christians, even hair-combs.  
*Abhodah Zarah* (72b). Wine touched by Christians must be thrown away.  
*Iore Dea* (120,1). Bought-dishes from Christians must be well washed.  
*Abhodah Zarah* (2a). For three days before Christians festivals, avoid all.  
*Abhodah Zarah* (78c). Festivals of followers of Jesus regarded as idolatry.  
*Iore Dea* (139,1). Avoid things used by Christians in their worship.  
*Abhodah Zarah* (14b). Forbidden to sell Christians articles for worship  
*Iore Dea* (151,1) H. Do not sell water to Christians for baptisms.  
*Abhodah Zarah* (2a,T). Do not trade with Christians on their feast days.  
*Abhodah Zarah* (I,2). Now permitted to trade with Christians on such days.  
*Abhodah Zarah* (2aT). Trade with Christians because they have money to pay.  
*Iore Dea* (148,5). If Christian is not devout may send him gifts.  
*Hilkoth Akum* (IX,2). Send gifts to Christians only if they are irreligious.  
*Iore Dea* (81,7,Ha.). Christian wet-nurses to be avoided because dangerous.  
*Iore Dea* (153,1 H). Christian nurse will lead children to heresy.  
*Iore Dea* (155,1). Avoid Christian doctors not well known to neighbors.  
*Peaschim* (25a). Avoid medical help from idolators, Christians meant.  
*Iore Dea* (156,1). Avoid Christian barbers unless

escorted by Jews.

Abhodah Zarah (26a). Avoid Christian midwives as dangerous when alone.

Zohar (I,25b). Those who do good to Christians never rise when dead.

Hilkoth Akum (X,6). Help needy Christians if it will promote peace.

Iore Dea (148,12H). Hide hatred for Christians at their celebrations.

Abhodah Zarah (20a). Never praise Christians lest it be believed true.

Iore Dea (151,14). Not allowed to praise Christians to add to glory.

Hilkoth Akum (V,12). Quote Scriptures to forbid mention of Christian god.

Iore Dea (146,15). Refer to Christian religious articles with contempt.

Iore Dea (147,5). Deride Christian religious articles without wishes.

Hilkoth Akum (X,5). No gifts to Christians, gifts to converts.

Iore Dea (151,11). Gifts forbidden to Christians encourages friendship.

Iore Dea (334,43). Exile for that Jew who sells farm to Christian.

Iore Dea (154,2). Forbidden to teach a trade to a Christian.

Babha Bathra (54b). Christian property belongs to first person claiming.

Choschen Ham. (183,7). Keep what Christian overpays in error.

Choschen Ham. (126,1). Jew may keep lost property of Christian found by Jew.

Babha Kama (113b). It is permitted to deceive Christians.

Choschen Ham. (183,7). Jews must divide what they overcharge Christians.

Choschen Ham. (156,5). Jews must not take Christian customers from Jews.

Iore Dea (157,2 H). May deceive Christians that believe Christian tenets.

Abhodah Zarah (54a). Usury may be practiced upon Christians or apostates.

Iore Dea (159,1). Usury permitted now for any reason to Christians.

Babha Kama (113a). Jew may lie and perjure to condemn a Christian.

Babha Kama (113b). Name of God not profaned when lying to Christians.

Kallah (1b,p.18). Jew may perjure himself with a clear conscience.

Schabbouth Hag. (6d). Jew may swear falsely by use of subterfuge wording.

Zohar (I,160a). Jews must always try to deceive Christians.

Iore Dea (158,1). Do not cure Christians unless it makes enemies.

Orach Cahiim (330,2). Do not assist Christian's childbirth on Saturday.

Choschen Ham. (425,5). Unless believes in Torah do not prevent his death.

Iore Dea (158,1). Christians not enemies must not be saved either.

Hilkoth Akum (X,1). Do not save Christians in danger of death.

Choschen Ham. (388,15). Kill those who give Israelites' money to Christians.

Sanhedrin (59a). Prying into Jews' "Law" to get death penalty.

Hilkoth Akum (X,2). Baptized Jews are to be put to death.

Iore Dea (158,2)Hag. Kill renegades who turn to Christian rituals.

Choschen Ham. (425,5). Those who do not believe in Torah are to be killed.

Hilkoth tesch.III,8. Christians and others deny the "Law" of the Torah.

Zohar (I,25a). Christians are to be destroyed as idolators.

Zohar (II,19a) Captivity of Jews ends when Christian princes die.

Zohar (I,219b). Princes of Christians are idolators, must die.

Obadiah. When Rome is destroyed Israel will be redeemed.

Abhodah Zarah (26b)T. "Even the best of the Goim should be killed".

Sepher Or Israel 177b. If Jew kills Christian commits no sin.

Ialkut Simoni (245c). Shedding blood of impious offers sacrifice to God.

Zohar (Ii,43a). Extermination of Christians necessary sacrifice.

Zohar (L,38b,39a). High place in heaven for those who kill idolators.

Hilkoth Akum (X,1). Make no agreements and show no mercy to Christians.

Hilkoth Akum (X,1). Either turn them away from their idols or kill.

Hilkoth Akum (X,7). Allow no idolators to remain where Jews are strong.

Choschen Ham. (338,16). All contribute to expense of killing traitor.

Pesachim (49b). No need of prayers while beheading on Sabbath.

Schabbath (118a). Prayers to save from punishment of coming Messiah.

In the Library of Congress and the New York Public Library, unless recently removed, you can find a copy of "The *Talmud Unmasked*, The Secret Rabbinical Teachings Concerning Christians" by the Rev. I. B. Pranaitis. A copy of the original work printed in St. Petersburg, Russia in 1892 can be made available to you by our mutual friend if you are interested in reading the above passages in the original Hebrew text with their Latin translation. I trust my summaries correctly explain the original text. I believe they do. If I am in error in any way please be so kind as to let me know. It was very difficult to reduce them to short summaries.

The National Conference of Christians and Jews need not scrutinize the "63 books" of the *Talmud* to discover all the anti-Christ, anti-Christian, and anti-Christian faith passages in the books which are "THE LEGAL CODE WHICH FORMS THE BASIS OF JEWISH RELIGIOUS LAW" and which is "THE TEXTBOOK USED IN THE TRAINING OF RABBIS". They can also keep in mind that, as Rabbi Morris Kertzer also points out, as explained earlier, that "ADULTS STUDY ANCIENT WRITINGS TOO. . .IN. . .GROUP DISCUSSION OF TALMUD BEFORE EVENING PRAYER." If the National Conference of Christians and Jews are genuinely interested in "interfaith" and "brotherhood" do you not think, my dear Dr. Goldstein, that they should compel a start at once to expunge from the *Talmud* the anti-Christ, anti-Christian and anti-Christianity passages from the *Talmud* in the "brotherly" way they expunged passages from the *New Testament*? Will you ask them?

Throughout the world the *Oxford English Dictionary* is accepted as the most authoritative and authentic source for information on the origin, definition and use of words in the English language. Authorities in all fields everywhere accept the *Oxford English Dictionary* as the most trustworthy fountain of enlightenment on all phases

of the English language. The *Oxford English Dictionary* brings out clearly that "Judaist" and "Judaic" are the correct forms for the improper and incorrect misused and misleading "Jew" and "Jewish". You will agree completely with the *Oxford English Dictionary* if you consider the matter carefully. "Judaist" and "Judaic" are correct. "Jew" and "Jewish" are incorrect. "Jew" and Jewish do not belong in the English language if the use of correct words is of interest to the English-speaking peoples.

The so-called or self-styled "Jews" cannot truthfully describe themselves as "Jews" because they are not in any sense "Judeans". They can correctly identify themselves by their religious belief if they so wish by identifying themselves as "Judaists". A "Judaist" is a person who professes so-called "Judaism" as his religious belief, according to the *Oxford English Dictionary*. The origin of "Jew" has not its roots in "Judaism", as explained. The adjective form of "Judaist" is "Judaic". "Jewish" as an adjective is just as incorrect as "Jew" is as a noun. "Jewish" has no reason to exist.

Well-planned and well-financed publicity by so-called or self-styled "Jews" in English-speaking countries in the 18th, 19th and 20th centuries created a wide acceptance and use for "Jewish". "Jewish" is being used today in many ways that are no less fantastic and grotesque than incorrect and inaccurate. "Jewish" is used today to describe everything from "Jewish blood", whatever that may be, to "Jewish Rye bread", strange as that may sound. The many implications, inferences and innuendoes of "Jewish" today resulting from its commercial uses beggar description.

At the 1954 annual meeting of the St. Paul Guild in the Plaza Hotel in New York City before more than 1000 Catholics, a Roman Catholic priest who was the main speaker and the guest of honor referred to "my Jewish blood". It just happens that this priest was born a so-called or self-styled "Jew" in eastern Europe and was converted to Catholicism there about 25 years ago. It seems unique that a priest who has professed Catholicism that length of time should mention "my Jewish blood" to Catholics. The radio blasts and the out-door signs blazon "Levy's Jewish Rye Bread", in the same city at the same time. Between these two extremes are countless other products and other services which advertize themselves in print, on radio and television, as "Jewish".

This priest who talks to Catholics about "my Jewish blood" when he addresses audiences also refers to the "Jewish blood" of Mary, Holy Mother of Jesus, to the "Jewish blood" of the Apostles, and to the "Jewish blood" of the early Christians. What he means by "Jewish blood" mystifies those Catholics who hear him. They query "what is 'Jewish blood' "? They ask what happens to "Jewish blood" when so-called or self-styled "Jews" are converted to Catholicism? And in the extreme case when a so-called or self-styled "Jew" becomes a Roman Catholic priest? How is "Jewish blood" biologically different from the blood of persons who profess other religious faiths, they ask. It is hard for me to believe that there is anything biologically different which determines characteristics typical of a specific religious belief. Are the inherent racial and national characteristics determined by religious dogma or doctrine?

The word "Jewess" raises a similar question. If "Jewess" is the female for the male "Jew" I must admit that I have been unable to find female

as well as male designations for persons professing any religious belief other than so-called "Judaism". Are there any other that you know? I have searched for the female of Catholicism, Protestantism, Hindu, Moslem, and others but without success. It seems very popular now to refer to Mary, Holy Mother of Jesus, as a "Jewess". It does seem unrealistic to identify the sex of members of any religious belief by appropriate designations. If the word "Jew" is regarded as descriptive of a race or a nation, as is often the case, it is equally unrealistic to indicate the sex of members of a race or a nation by a suffix used for that purpose. I know of no case in that respect except "Negress", and the Negro race strongly objects to the use of that designation, and strongly.

Another word is creating more problems among Christians. I refer to "Judeo-Christian". You see it more and more day by day. Based on our present knowledge of history, and on good sense applied to theology, the term "Judeo-Christian" presents a strange combination. Does "Judeo" refer to ancient "Pharaimism", or to "Talmudism", or to so-called "Judaism"? In view of what we know today, how can there be "Judeo-Christian" anything? Based upon what is now known "Judeo-Christian" is as unrealistic as it would be to say anything is "hot-cold", or "old-young", or "heavy-light", or that a person was "healthy-sick", or "poor-rich", or "dumb-smart", or "ignorant-educated", or "happy-sad". These words are antonyms, not synonyms. "Judeo-Christian" in the light of incontestible facts are also antonyms, not synonyms as so-called or self-styled "Jews" would like Christians to believe. More sand for Christian's eyes.

An "Institute of Judaeo-Christian Studies" has been established by Seton Hall University. It is actually a "one-man Institute". Father John M. Oesterreicher is the "one-man Institute". the "Institute of Judaeo-Christian Studies" occupies a small office in a down-town office building in Newark, N.J. This "one-man Institute", according to their literature, has no faculty except Father Oesterreicher, and no students. Father Oesterreicher was born a so-called or self-styled "Jew" and became a convert to Catholicism. I have had the pleasure of hearing him talk on many occasions. Addresses by Father Oesterreicher and literature by mail are the principal activities of the "institute of Judaeo-Christian Studies". Father Oesterreicher also plans to publish books and circulate them throughout the world, in large quantities.

Father Oesterreicher leaves no stones unturned to convince Catholics that "Judaeo-Christian" is a combination of two words that are synonyms theologically. Nothing could be further from the truth. Father Oesterreicher impresses that viewpoint upon his Catholic audiences. Father Oesterreicher talks to Catholic audiences only, so far as I am able to tell. In his addresses Father Oesterreicher impresses upon Catholics the opinion he personally holds on the question of the dependence of the Christian faith upon so-called "Judaism". His audiences depart Father Oesterreicher's addresses very much confused.

It would make better Catholics out of Father Oesterreicher's audiences if he would "sell" Jesus and the Catholic Church rather than try to "sell" so-called "Judaism" to his audiences. Well-planned and well-financed publicity by so-called or self-styled "Jews" manages to keep Christians

well informed on the subject of so-called "Judaism". If Father Oesterreicher would concentrate upon "selling" Jesus and the Christian faith to audiences of so-called or self-styled "Jews" he would be doing more towards realizing the objective of Christian effort. The activities of this "one-man Institute" are somewhat of a deep mystery. But I am certain that Monsignor McNulty will never allow the "Institute of Judaeo-Christian Studies" to bring discredit upon the fine record of Seton Hall as one of the foremost Catholic universities anywhere. But it will bear watching, and Monsignor McNulty will always appreciate constructive comment.

The word "anti-Semitism" is another word which should be eliminated from the English language. "Anti-Semitism" serves only one purpose today. It is used as a "smear word". When so-called or self-styled "Jews" feel that anyone opposes any of their objectives they discredit their victim by applying the word "anti-Semitic" through all the channels they have at their command and under their control I can speak with great authority on that subject. Because so-called or self-styled "Jews" were unable to disprove my public statements in 1946 with regard to the situation in Palestine, they spent millions of dollars to "smear" me as an "anti-Semite" hoping thereby to discredit me in the eyes of the public who were very much interested in what I had to say. Until 1946 I was a "little saint" to all so-called or self-styled "Jews". When I disagreed with them publicly on the Zionist intentions in Palestine I became suddenly "anti-Semite No. 1".

It is disgraceful to watch the Christian clergy take up the use of the word "anti-Semitism". They should know better. They know that "anti-Semitism" is a meaningless word in the sense it is used today. They know the correct word is "Judaeophobe". "Anti-Semite" was developed into the "smear-word" it is today because "Semite" is associated with Jesus in the minds of Christians. Christians are accessories in the destruction of the Christian faith by tolerating the use of the smear-word "anti-Semitic" to silence by the most intolerable forms of persecution employing that smear-word Christians who oppose and oppose the evil conspirators.

[END QUOTING FOR THIS SEGMENT]

Dharma, thank you for days of very diligent work and long hours at the keyboard. We can finish this subject material in the morning for you are weary and I need to be at other tasks. There is much to be monitored on your place during these critical hours. Let us pray that sanity prevails for if we have a bit more time we can bring a lot of persons into consciousness of the plight in which they have mired themselves through the vicious intent of the few who would be Kings. Of course, the would-be Kings know it also and that is one reason for the push into all-out war so that a confrontation is precipitated before it can be averted through diplomacy. Your troops are weary and frustrated while waiting and waiting in the desert sands and endless hours. This too, has been planned to wear them down and make them ready for anything just to get it over with and hopefully, home again. It must be obvious that "Peace" will have to be insured through military force—so, who wins?

Good night and may peace go within as we move along upon this journey. Salu.

**2/19/91 #1 HATONN**

**TODAY'S WATCH**

Let us move right on with our Journal for the best and quickest way to end this holocaust is to bring unto you ones TRUTH of who and how it is that you are in this situation. Then, if ye wish and come together again into the laws of God ye shall be delivered out of this lie. Dear ones, Satan has removed the portion of Truth from your prophecies which condemn you and you have seen it not. That is WHY no-one save the ones given to bring Truth unto you have seen it as it is—you try to decipher something as "Heavenly" from something which was written by greedy, terroristic MEN.

This is why, now, we must pull together the Truth of that which has come about in order that you can recognize of it and change of it—OR, allow it to proceed into Armageddon's final altar of death and sacrifice—UNTO SATAN—NOT UNTO GOD. The "Sacred Clown" (Heyoka-'Sioux') has had his fling upon your planet and you have all allowed him to make the fool of you. If you would but awaken and come back within the Laws of God (Wakan Tanka) and rebalance that which ye have put into disarray—ye could give your wondrous species again into lighted radiance for the generations which would follow.

Do you not see that the politicians of the Zionists are inch by inch devouring your very existence? Yes, whether or not you wish to believe of it—THIS **IS** THAT WHICH IS THE ANTI-CHRIST COMES TO ABSORB AND DESTROY THAT WHICH HE NO LONGER NEEDS. FURTHER, THIS IS WHY KNOWING THE TRUTH OF IT WILL SET YE FREE FOR YOU WILL DEMAND THAT THE SUBTERFUGE CEASE AND THE BEAST BE REVEALED. EVIL CANNOT STAND IN THE LIGHT OF TRUTH AND THUS, **HE WOULD FALL!** DO YOU NOT FURTHER SEE THAT THERE IS NOTHING 'WOWAKAN' (SUPERNATURAL) ABOUT ANY OF THIS CIRCUMSTANCE—IT HAS BEEN THE LIARS "FROM THE BEGINNING" WHO HAVE DUPED YOU INTO GIVING UNTO THEM YOUR VERY SOULS! THUSLY YOU HAVE COME INTO SATAN'S TRAP OF THE PHYSICAL DIMENSION AND HE HAS IMPRISONED YOU TO THE PHYSICAL ASPECT OF YOUR WONDROUS JOURNEY. MAY THE GREAT SPIRIT SEE FIT TO GIVE YOU INSIGHT FOR IT MUST BE OBVIOUS THIS DAY THAT YOUR NATIONS WHICH YOU CALL HOLY ARE NOT AND YOUR LEADERS ARE BUT PUPPETS OF THE MASTERS OF DECEIT AND YOU ARE THE PAWNS! SO BE IT.

Dharma, allow us to finish the letter to Dr. Goldstein for if man cannot come into knowledge of this Truth as others have efforted to give unto him—so that NOW THERE IS PROOF IN YOUR OWN DIMENSION OF ASPECT, THEN WE MUST MOVE ON AS TO THAT WHICH THE PEOPLE OF GOD CAN DO IN PREPARATION FOR THE REMNANT—MAN WILL HAVE FREE-WILL OF ACTION UNTO THE VERY ENDING OF THIS EXPERIENCE AND THEN WILL BE DECIDED—THE FINAL ACT OF THE PLAY.

***You of human self-appointed God-judges have pronounced over the sacred people of God, the ancient 'natives' of your world, that they are Pagan and you must denounce them and***

*destroy them—WHY? Because the Anti-Christ knew that if you would come into the Truth and balance as projected by those great teachers—HE WOULD BE ANNIHILATED. So you have turned from the Red Road and unto the darkness of the lies and the liar who romps down the Black Road—doing that which is only physical in experience while the Spirit withers in its confines of non-balance and disharmony. Do not think for one moment longer that there will be a lovely RAPTURE and lift-off of a planet overfilled with humans to whisk ye of darkness and ill-intent into some cozy hogan in the sky with crystal streets and rainbow lights. THOSE ARE ASSEMBLED FOR THE PEOPLE OF GOD—“THAT” IS THE PLUM OF THE “RED ROAD OF TRUTH”. YOU HAVE BEEN LIED TO AND THAT WHICH HAS BEEN WRITTEN AND VOTED INTO YOUR LAWS AND INSTRUCTION BOOKS IS EXACTLY THOSE THINGS WHICH SHALL DEPRIVE YOU OF THE WONDROUS GLORY OF THE RADIANCE OF THE SACRED PLACES. EARTH IS A PLACE OF TESTING AND EXPERIENCE IN A PHYSICAL FORM—NO MORE AND NO LESS—HAVE “YOU” PASSED THE EXAMINATION OR DO YOU FOLLOW THE EVIL LEADER WHO HAS TRICKED YOU? SO BE IT.*

FREEDMAN/GOLDSTEIN—  
ZIONISTS UNCOVERED

[QUOTING CONTINUED:]

It no doubt grieves you as much as it grieves me, my dear Dr. Goldstein, to see our nation's moral standards sink to new all-time lows day by day. Of that there is very little doubt. The moral standards of this nation in political, economic, social and spiritual fields are the factors which determine the position we will occupy in world affairs. We will be judged on that basis from afar by the other 94% of the world's total population. Our 6% of the world's total population will succeed or fail in its efforts to retain world leadership by our moral standards because in the last analysis they influence the attitudes and activities of the nation. The moral standards are the crucible in which the nation's character is refined and moulded. The end product will never be any better than the ingredients used. It is something to think about.

There is much for which this Christian country can still feel very proud. But there is also much for which we cannot feel proud. A correct diagnosis of our nation's rapidly deteriorating moral standards in all walks of life will reveal the cause as the nation's current psychosis to concentrate primarily on how to (1) “make more money” and (2) “have more fun”. How many persons do you personally know who include among their daily duties service and sacrifice in the defense against its enemies of that priceless birthright which is the God-given heritage of all those blessed to be born American? What services? What sacrifices?

With very few exceptions this generation seems to regard everything as secondary to our accountability to unborn generations for our generation's breach of the faith and betrayal of our trust to posterity. The sabotage of our nation's moral standards is more incidental to the program of that inimical conspiracy than accidental in the

continued march of mankind towards an easier existence. The guidance and control of this nation's place in history has gravitated by default into the hands of those persons least worthy of the trusteeship. This notable achievement by them is their reward for their success in obtaining effective and numerous Christian “male prostitutes” to “front” for them. Too many of these efficacious Christian “male prostitutes” are scattered throughout the nation in public affairs for the security of the Christian faith and the nation's political, social and economic stability.

A “male prostitute” is a male who offers the faculties of his anatomy from the neck up for hire to anyone who will pay his “asking price” exactly as the female of the same species offers the facilities of her anatomy from the neck down to anyone who will pay her “asking price”. Thousands of these pseudo-Christian “male-prostitutes” circulate freely unrecognized in all walks of life proudly pandering pernicious propaganda for pecuniary profit and political power. They are the “dog in the manger”. The corroding effect of their subtle intrigue is slowly but surely disintegrating the moral fibre of the nation. This danger to the Christian faith cannot be overestimated. This peril to the nation should not be underestimated. The Christian clergy must remain alerted to it.

The international “crime of crimes” of all history, that reprehensible iniquity in which this nation played the major role, was committed in Palestine almost totally as a result of the interference of the United States in the situation on behalf solely of the Zionist world-wide organization with its headquarters in New York City. The interference of the United States in that situation on behalf of the aggressors illustrates the power by the “male prostitutes” fearlessly functioning on behalf of the Zionist conspirators. It is the blackest page in our history.

The responsibility for that un-Christian, non-Christian and anti-Christian “cause” can be honestly deposited on the door-step of the Christian clergy. They must assume the full guilt for that inhuman and unholy crime committed in the name of Christian “charity”. Sunday after Sunday, year in and year out, the Christian clergy dinned into the ears of 150,000,000 Christians who go to church regularly that Christians must regard it as their “Christian duty” to support the Zionist conspiracy for the conquest of Palestine. Well, we “sowed a wind”, now we will “reap a whirlwind”.

The 150,000,000 Christians in the United States were “high pressured” by the Christian clergy to give their unqualified support to the Zionist program to “repatriate” to their “homeland” in Palestine the so-called or self-styled “Jews” in eastern Europe who were the descendants of the Khazars. Christians were exhorted by the Christian clergy to regard the so-called or self-styled “Jews” in eastern Europe as God's “chosen people” and Palestine as their “Promised Land”. But they knew better all the time. It was a case of cupidity (cupidity: Eager desire for possessions especially of wealth; avarice; greed.) NOT stupidity you can be sure.

As a direct result of the activities of the “male prostitutes” on behalf of the Zionist program, and contrary to all the international law, to justice and to equity, anything to the contrary notwithstanding, the 150,000,000 Christians in the United States, with few exceptions, demanded that the Congress of the United States use the prestige

and the power of this nation, diplomatic, economic and military, to guarantee the successful outcome of the Zionist program for the conquest of Palestine. This was done and the Zionists conquered Palestine. We are responsible.

It is well established and an undeniable historic fact that the active participation of the United States in the conquest of Palestine, on behalf of the Zionists, was the factor responsible for the conquest of Palestine by the Zionists. Without the active participation of the United States on behalf of the Zionists it is certain that the Zionists would never have attempted the conquest of Palestine by force of arms. Palestine today would be an independent sovereign country under a form of government established by self-determination of the lawful and legal Palestinians. This was aborted by the payment of countless millions of dollars to Christian “male prostitutes” by Zionists on a scale difficult for the uninitiated to even imagine.

With your kind permission anticipated, I beg to respectfully and sincerely now submit to you here my comments on several passages in your latest article which appeared in the September issue of the A.P.J. Bulletin under the headline “News and Views of Jews”. Deep down in my heart, my dear Dr. Goldstein, I truly feel that I can make a modest contribution towards the big success I wish you in the valuable work you are attempting, under such discouraging handicaps. My reactions to what you state in your article may prove helpful to you. My comments here were conceived in that spirit. May I suggest that you favor them with your consideration accordingly. I feel that you may be so close to the “trees” that you cannot see the “forest” in its true perspective. You may find a genuinely sincere outsider's point of view helpful to you in orienting your yesterday's attitudes to today's realities and to tomorrow's seemingly certain probabilities. I believe you will.

You realize, my dear Dr. Goldstein, that all “Laws of Nature” are irrevocable. “Laws of Nature” can neither be amended, suspended or repealed regardless how we feel about them. One of these “Laws of Nature” is fundamentally the basic reason “WHY JEWS BECOME CATHOLICS”, the subtitle in your article which attracted my attention. The “Law of Nature” to which I refer is the law that “TO EVERY ACTION THERE IS AN EQUAL AND OPPOSITE REACTION”. In my respectful opinion that “Law of Nature” is the alpha and omega of all questions as to “WHY JEWS BECOME CATHOLICS”.

In your article you make this mystery sound very complicated. However, it really is very simple. The so-called or self-styled “Jews” who become Catholics today are subconsciously reacting to that “Law of Nature”. The conversion to Catholicism of so-called or self-styled “Jews” is the “EQUAL AND OPPOSITE REACTION”. THEIR CONVERSION IS A “REACTION” NOT AN “ACTION”. CAN YOU ANY LONGER DOUBT THAT AFTER READING THESE FACTS?

Catholicism has proven itself spiritually the “EQUAL AND OPPOSITE REACTION” of the religious worship practised today under the name “Judaism”, and prior to that name under the names “Talmudism” and “Pharisaism”. What is spiritually conspicuous in Catholicism is conspicuous by its absence in so-called “Judaism”. What is spiritually conspicuous in so-called

“Judaism” is conspicuous by its absence in Catholicism, thank God. Anything which may be said by anyone to the contrary notwithstanding, Catholicism and so-called “Judaism” are at the opposite extremes of the spiritual spectrum.

Our subconscious mind never sleeps. It remains awake all the while the conscious mind is asleep. This subconscious mind of so-called or self-styled “Jews” is “WHY JEWS BECOME CATHOLICS”. The more spiritually sensitive subconscious minds of so-called or self-styled “Jews” for 2000 years have been seeking a spiritually secure beach-head as a refuge from the terror of the *Talmud*. After a lifetime breathing the atmosphere of the *Talmud* so-called or self-styled “Jews” found Catholicism a wholesome and refreshing change of spiritual climate. They could not resist the spiritual force of the “EQUAL AND OPPOSITE REACTION” WHICH ATTRACTED THEM TO CATHOLICISM.

Catholicism supplied a sacred sanctuary for the more spiritually sensitive subconscious mind of the so-called or self-styled “Jew” seeking security in his escape from the *Talmud*. **[H: Please understand that which is “inferred” herein regarding the Holy Catholic Church—for it was assumed that the one converting would find that which he was seeking in truth of Godness. However, what is actually found is collusion and total usurpation of the truth in favor of the same lie—the deception has been most insidious but effective indeed! ]** [See *Front Page story*.] Before sailing into the safe port of Catholicism the subconscious mind of the more spiritually sensitive so-called or self-styled “Jew” is tossed like a ship in a storm which has lost its rudder. When the ship anchors safely in the port of Catholicism spiritual peace of mind is restored and the ship remains securely at anchor in that safe port. Many millions of so-called or self-styled “Jews” would embark upon that voyage of their more courageous co-religionists but for one reason. They fear reprisals by their co-religionists.

In your article you mention just a few of the many penalties imposed by reactionary so-called or self-styled “Jews” upon their co-religionists who become converts to Catholicism. Conversion to Catholicism has even deprived many former so-called or self-styled “Jews” from earning their living. Many families faced starvation for that reason. A convert to Catholicism must be ready and willing to suffer the economic, social and political hardships his former co-religionists will make him pay as the price for the spiritual wealth he will acquire with conversion to Catholicism.

Investigation by you will convince you that so-called or self-styled “Jews” never turn spiritually to Catholicism “BECAUSE SUCH WAS THE JEWISH RELIGION: BECAUSE SUCH IS THE CATHOLIC RELIGION”, as you state in your article. A so-called or self-styled “Jew” might question the wisdom of conversion from the Original to a copy of the original. Inasmuch as so-called “Judaism” is a modern name for “Talmudism”, and “Talmudism is a name given to the ancient practise of “Pharisaism”, how can you reconcile what you state that “. . . SUCH WAS THE JEWISH RELIGION: . . . SUCH IS THE CATHOLIC RELIGION”.

Several so-called or self-styled “Jews” who were recently converted to Catholicism are my personal friends. Not one of those whom I have asked became a Catholic because they felt “THE CATHOLIC CHURCH IS THE JEWISH CHURCH GLORIFIED”, as you state in your

article. What “JEWISH CHURCH” they ask me? I am unable to answer. What “JEWISH CHURCH” I ask you? “Pharisaism”? “Talmudism”? Surely you would not venture the opinion that the Catholic Church is “Pharisaism” or “Talmudism” now “GLORIFIED” as Catholicism, would you?

It must be quite apparent to you now that so-called or self-styled “Jews” who become converts to Catholicism do not believe that the Catholic Church, as you state in your article, “IS THE CHURCH OF JEWISH CONVERTS AND THEIR DESCENDANTS”. They do not regard Jesus as a “CONVERT” to the Catholic Church. You include Jesus with others you describe as “JEWISH CONVERTS” to the Catholic Church, in your article. In your article you state, “FIRST CAME CHRIST, THE JEW OF JEWS”. I never heard that designation before. Is it original? Nor will converted so-called or self-styled “Jews” concur at all with “THEN CAME THE APOSTLES, ALL JEWS”, as you also state in your article. There is unquestionably too big an area of disagreement here to disregard the views of those who have become converts to Catholicism. Nor can these converts to Catholicism be made to believe as truth “THEN CAME THE THOUSANDS OF THE FIRST MEMBERS OF THE CATHOLIC CHURCH, WHO WERE JEWS”, as you state in your article under discussion here.

My dear Dr. Goldstein, as a former so-called or self-styled “Jew” for almost half your life, when you became a convert to Catholicism did you do so for the reasons you state in your article “WHY JEWS BECOME CATHOLICS”? That would be difficult for me to believe in spite of the further statement you make in your article “IN FACT THERE WOULD NOT HAVE BEEN A CATHOLIC CHURCH WERE IT NOT FOR THE JEWS”. That statement appears incredible in view of incontestible facts, but these facts may not have been available to you when you made it.

**[H: I believe the facts are quite obvious, in this instance, wherein you have a man who has risen to position of influencing the masses of people through a controlled media and he is simply a tool of the Zionist Elite who said: “A FIFTEENTH CENTURY ‘PROTOCOL’: (No. 4.) As for what you say of their destroying your synagogues: MAKE YOUR SONS CANONS AND CLERICS IN ORDER THAT THEY MAY DESTROY THEIR CHURCHES.” You who continue to be deceived with the facts before thine eyes shall reap the like rewards of thine ignorance by remaining in the trap whilst the master-deceivers pull you all the way into the PIT!]**

If so-called or self-styled “Jews” believed what you state in your article they would undoubtedly prefer to stay put spiritually in their “JEWISH CHURCH”, by which you mean no doubt so-called “Judaism”. They would query why Catholics expected them to leave their “JEWISH CHURCH” to enter the Catholic Church (or any other “church”). It might appear more logical to expect Catholics to return to the original of the Catholic Church, the “JEWISH CHURCH”, or so-called “Judaism”. On the basis of what you state, that would not be inconsistent.

You take away my breath when you further state, “CATHOLICISM WOULD NOT EXIST WERE IT NOT FOR JUDAISM”. That leaves very little for me to say after writing these 62 pages of facts and comments. In a certain sense there is certain sense to what you state if you feel that the existence of so-called “Judaism”, in the time of Jesus and since then, created the necessity for the

existence of Catholicism. But in no sense can the Catholic Church be adjudicated the projection of “Pharisaism”, “Talmudism”, or so-called “Judaism”.

We should get together in person to go into this matter more fully. I hope you will extend that privilege to me in the not too distant future. In closing this letter I sincerely request that you bear in mind while reading this letter *Galatians, 4:16*, “Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?” And to this I add, “I hope not”. I hope that we shall continue to be the very best of friends. If the Christian faith is to be rescued from its dedicated enemies we must all join hands and form a “human life-line”. We must pull together, not in different direction. We must “bury the hatchet” but not in each others heads.

Looking forward with pleasant anticipation to the delight of a meeting with you in person whenever you find it convenient and agreeable for yourself, and awaiting your early reply for which I take this opportunity to thank you in advance, and with best wishes for your continued good health and success, please believe me to be,

Most respectfully and very sincerely,  
Benjamin H. Freedman.

[END OF QUOTING]

I believe I will just leave you with this to ponder at this point.

Try on for size, the moccasins that fit. The Christian Church in its lies unto the Native Americans in practice of that Christ projected action in every facet of the lie has driven thousands into confusion and ridicule of that very thing you attempted to bring unto them—or did you? It is fact and TRUTH from onset that your antecedents intended to defraud them and “save them” from that which was balanced and harmonious within the Truth of God and Planet and mold them into your own sickness. You have a long way to go, those of you who CALL yourselves “CHRISTIANS”, for it is long since you acted as “CHRISTED” beings. Ponder it for the time of confrontation is upon you and the choosing and sorting is under way—NOW!

In deference to you ones who will pick this material to pieces with toothpicks and magnifying glasses—ah, would that all of you would make such effort to find the proof and confirmation—please realize that we have utilized another’s material and I give great honor and would not change it. I will make comments and if a thing be in gross error I will most surely change of it—otherwise, it is given that you might SEE THE TRUTH AS PRESENTED IN YOUR DIMENSION BY YOUR OWN HISTORIANS. 

*We should be careful to get out of an experience only the wisdom that is in it—and stop there; lest we be like the cat who sits down on a hot stove-lid. She will never sit down on a hot stove-lid again, and that is well; but also she will never sit down on a cold one any more.*  
— Mark Twain

Antichrist Element Of Society

# Another Reminder Of Who ARE The Enemy

*Editor's note: The following writing is a reprint from p. 57 of the 11/29/94 CONTACT. It is a thought-provoking look at the current "Communist" goals as presented to the Congress of the United States in 1963. Read it and weep!*

2/22/94 #2 HATONN

## POLITICALLY CORRECT?

I am here accused of being "politically" incorrect in the way I present my speeches to persons with whom I disagree on matters of Truth and spirituality. What in the world do you mean? I am amused that simple language terminology according to dictionary or Biblical definition are not sufficient to keep the lawsuits from the door. Does calling a shovel a "spade" or a "scoop implement" or a "digging device" make it more a "shovel"—or less? This is what has happened to all your foundational communications resources. A "thing" in description at one time is not THE description at another time. For instance, when I said that the "swine" who would keep information of Russell from the public, etc.—it was immediately assumed and accepted as totally degrading in that I was calling those people, there, pigs. I was referring to the symbolic message of "casting pearls before swine and being trampled beneath the feet of..." Further, without specifics as to identification of "who", it was immediately established by the receivers as to "who" it "must" be. Was it accepted by the "correct individuals"? Possibly, but then, if shoes fit I always suggest they be worn if suitable.

If I were to call someone, say Georgeo Greenspanus, an "...ignorant, stupid substitute for a human who is a bore and an airhead who is a failure, spacey and dishonest"—would he likely be furious with me? What if I refer to him as a "Knowledge-base nonpossessor, cerebrally challenged, heifem who is a cerebro-atmospheric individual who is incompletely successful, somewhat differently focused and ethically disoriented?" What if I refer to a "Black" or "Hispanic" as "melanin saturated" or a "White" as "melanin deficient"? What if I refer to a bald man as "fallycularly challenged"? Or, a short man as "vertically challenged"? Or, a fat person as "horizontally challenged"? The facts ARE: it would become amusing, politically correct and nobody would know what in the heck I said. Isn't it true anymore that "Racist" actually means a politically correct way of saying "I disagree with you"? My "thanks" for the explicit definitions used above to Henry Beard and Christopher Cerf who have presented *The Official Correct Dictionary and Handbook* (Villard Books, \$10). A small smattering of the contents have been

forwarded to me from Mr. Tips whom I also thank for sharing.

What point could I be making here in the middle of "thought" discussions as associated with reality and illusion and the manifestation of either? Simple—you are trained continually to perceive EXACTLY that which is intended to disorient you and all your perceptions relative to "what IS".

## COMMUNIST GOALS

"Oh", you say, "now we are going to get the anti-Semite poking and the Communist intent to take the nations of the world." Well, GOOD FRIENDS, the Semites are NOT the Khazarian so-called Jews and the so-called "Jews" in reference ARE the ones who established and continue the Communist regime so you take your druthers while I offer a thought-provoking (I hope) look at something from your Congressional Record, Thursday, January 10, 1963. I don't believe I need make comment at all for even if you are "POLITICALLY CORRECT" you may yet be able to see the intent of the handwriting on the walls of your globe.

[QUOTING:]

### CONGRESSIONAL RECORD, 45 COMMUNIST GOALS

#### CURRENT COMMUNIST GOALS EXTENSION OF REMARKS OF

HON. A.S. HERLONG, JR.  
of Florida

IN THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

Thursday, January 10, 1963

Mr. HERLONG: Mr. Speaker, Mrs. Patricia Nordman of De Land, Fla., is an ardent and articulate opponent of Communism and until recently published the *De Land Courier*, which she dedicated to the purpose of alerting the public to the dangers of Communism in America.

At Mrs. Nordman's request, I include in the RECORD, under unanimous consent, the following "Current Communist Goals", which she identifies as an excerpt from *The Naked Communist*, by Cleon Skousen:

#### CURRENT (1963) COMMUNIST GOALS

1. U.S. acceptance of co-existence as the only alternative to atomic war.
2. U.S. willingness to capitulate in preference

to engaging in atomic war.

3. Develop the illusion that total disarmament by the United States would be a demonstration of moral strength.

4. Permit free trade between all nations regardless of Communist affiliation and regardless of whether or not items could be used for war.

5. Extension of long-term loans to Russian and Soviet satellites.

6. Provide American aid to all nations regardless of Communist domination.

7. Grant recognition of Red China. Admission of Red China to the U.N.

8. Set up East and West Germany as separate states in spite of Khrushchev's promise in 1955 to settle the German question by free elections under supervision of the U.N.

9. Prolong the conferences to ban atomic tests because the United States has agreed to suspend tests as long as negotiations are in progress.

10. Allow all Soviet satellites individual representation in the U.N.

11. Promote the U.N. as the only hope for mankind. If its charter is rewritten, demand that it be set up as a one-world government with its own independent armed forces. (Some Communist leaders believe the world can be taken over as easily by the U.N. as by Moscow. Sometimes these two centers compete with each other as they are now doing in the Congo.) **[H: I think most of you can name several places around your globe even more evident as example—TODAY.]**

12. Resist any attempt to outlaw the Communist Party.

13. Do away with all loyalty oaths.

14. Continue giving Russia access to the U.S. Patent Office.

15. Capture one or both of the political parties in the United States.

16. Use technical decisions of the courts to weaken basic American institutions by claiming their activities violate civil rights.

17. Get control of the schools. Use them as transmission belts for socialism and current Communist propaganda. Soften the curriculum. Get control of teachers' associations. Put the party line in textbooks.

18. Gain control of all student newspapers.

19. Use student riots to foment public protests against programs or organizations which are under Communist attack.

20. Infiltrate the press. Get control of book-review assignments, editorial writing, policymaking positions.

21. Gain control of key positions in radio, TV, and motion pictures.

22. Continue discrediting American culture by degrading all forms of artistic expression. An American Communist cell was told to "eliminate all good sculpture from parks and buildings, substitute shapeless, awkward and meaningless forms."

23. Control art critics and directors of art

## **MORE READING**

*For the PROTOCOLS in full detail, please refer to JOURNAL #20, #24, #29, #39 & #68. See Back Page for ordering information.*

museums. "Our plan is to promote ugliness, repulsive, meaningless art."

24. Eliminate all laws governing obscenity by calling them "censorship" and a violation of free speech and free press.

25. Break down cultural standards of morality by promoting pornography and obscenity in books, magazines, motion pictures, radio, and TV.

26. Present homosexuality, degeneracy and promiscuity as "normal, natural, healthy".

27. Infiltrate the churches and replace revealed religion with "social" religion. Discredit the *Bible* and emphasize the need for intellectual maturity which does not need a "religious crutch".

28. Eliminate prayer or any phase of religious expression in the schools on the ground that it violates the principle of "separation of church and state".

29. Discredit the American *Constitution* by calling it inadequate, old-fashioned, out of step with modern needs, a hindrance to cooperation between nations on a worldwide basis.

30. Discredit the American Founding Fathers. Present them as selfish aristocrats who had no concern for the "common man".

31. Belittle all forms of American culture and discourage the teaching of American history on the ground that it was only a minor part of the "big picture". Give more emphasis to Russian history since the Communists took over.

32. Support any socialist movement to give centralized control over any part of the culture—education, social agencies, welfare programs, mental health clinics, etc.

33. Eliminate all laws or procedures which interfere with the operation of the Communist apparatus.

34. Eliminate the House Committee on Un-American Activities.

35. Discredit and eventually dismantle the FBI.

36. Infiltrate and gain control of more unions.

37. Infiltrate and gain control of big business.

38. Transfer some of the powers of arrest from the police to social agencies. Treat all behavioral problems as psychiatric disorders which no one but psychiatrists can understand or treat.

39. Dominate the psychiatric profession and use mental health laws as a means of gaining

coercive control over those who oppose Communist goals.

40. Discredit the family as an institution. Encourage promiscuity and easy divorce.

41. Emphasize the need to raise children away from the negative influence of parents. Attribute prejudices, mental blocks and retarding of children to suppressive influence of parents.

42. Create the impression that violence and insurrection are legitimate aspects of the American tradition; that students and special-interest groups should rise up and use united force to solve economic, political or social problems.

43. Overthrow all colonial governments before native populations are ready for self-government.

44. Internationalize the Panama Canal.

45. Repeal the Connally reservation so the United States cannot prevent the World Court from seizing jurisdiction over nations and individuals alike.

[END OF QUOTING]

So now let's look at those old *Protocols* in the "short" form:

[QUOTING:]

#### LETTERS AND PROTOCOLS OF ZION ELDERS

From the *Revue des etudes Juives*, published in 1889, is again presented for you who may not have prior writings or a copy of this document:

Dear beloved brethren in Moses, we have received your letter in which you tell us of the anxieties and misfortunes which you are enduring. We are pierced by as great pain to hear it as yourselves.

The advice of the Grand Satraps and Rabbis is the following:

1. As for what you say that the King of France obliges you to become Christians: do it, since you cannot do otherwise, but let the law of Moses be kept in your hearts.

2. As for what you say about the command to despoil you of your goods [the law was that on becoming converted, Jews gave up their

possessions]: make your sons merchants, that little by little they may despoil the Christians of theirs.

3. As for what you say about their making attempts on your lives: make your sons doctors and apothecaries, that they may take away Christians' lives.

4. As for what you say of their destroying your synagogues: make your sons canons and clerics in order that they may destroy their churches.

5. As for the many other vexations you complain of: arrange that your sons become advocates and lawyers, and see that they always mix themselves up with the affairs of State, in order that by putting Christians under your yoke you may dominate the world and be avenged on them.

6. Do not swerve *from this order* that we give you, because you will find by experience that, humiliated as you are, you will reach the actuality of power.

Signed V.S.S.V.F.F., Prince of the Jews, 21st Caslue (November), 1489.

In the year 1844, on the eve of the Jewish Revolution of 1848, Benjamin Disraeli, whose real name was "israel", and who was a "damped", or baptised Jew, published his novel, *Coningsby*, in which occurs this ominous passage:

**"The world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes."**

And he went on to show that these personages were all Jews.

Now that Providence has brought to the light of day these secret Protocols all men may clearly see the hidden personages specified by Disraeli at work "behind the scenes" of all the Governments....

#### FUNERAL ORATION: RABBI REICHHORN RE: GRAND RABBI SIMEON-ben-IHUDA

Prague, 1869

1. *Every hundred years, We, the Sages of Israel, have been accustomed to meet in Sanhedrin in order to examine our progress towards the domination of the world which Jehovah has promised us, and our conquests over the enemy—Christianity.*

2. This year, united over the tomb of our reverend Simeon-ben-Ihuda, we can state with pride that the past century has brought us very near to our goal, and that this goal will be very soon attained.

3. Gold always has been and always will be the irresistible power. Handled by expert hands it will always be the most useful lever for those who possess it, and the object of envy for those who do not. With gold we can buy the most rebellious consciences, can fix the rate of all values, the current price of all products, can subsidise all State loans, and thereafter hold the states at our mercy.

4. Already the principal banks, the exchanges of the entire world, the credits of all the governments, are in our hands.

5. The other great power is THE PRESS. By repeating without cessation certain ideas, the Press succeeds in the end in having them accepted as actualities. The Theatre renders us analogous services. Everywhere the Press and the Theatre obey our orders. (There were no "radio" or "TV" at the time.)

6. By the ceaseless praise of DEMOCRATIC

## GaiaLyte Program Now Available

### PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGE

- 1 Bottle Gaiandriana (1 Quart)
  - 1 Bottle AquaGaia (1 Quart)
  - 2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 Liters each)
  - 4 Packages Spelt Bread Mix
  - 5 Audio-cassettes
- COST: \$130

### MAINTENANCE PACKAGE

- 1 Bottle Gaiandriana (1 Quart)
  - 2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 Liters each)
  - 4 Packages Spelt Bread Mix
- COST:\$80.00

## GaiaSorb

NEUTRA-BOND: 2 oz.  
NICOTINE, CAFFEINE, ALCOHOL  
SUCROSE, STARCH, \$6.00 each  
TRAVEL PACK: 1/2-oz.  
bottles of each of the above,  
plus Gaiandriana, for \$15.00  
(plus shipping and handling).

*New Gaia Products*  
P.O. Box 27710

Las Vegas, NV 89126

For credit card orders, call:  
1 (800) NEW-GAIA (639-4242)  
We accept *Discover, Visa & Master Card*  
Please make all checks and money orders  
payable to: *New Gaia Products*  
(See Next-To-Last Page for Order Form)

RULE we shall divide the Christians into political parties; we shall destroy the unity of their nations; we shall sow discord everywhere. Reduced to impotence, they will bow before the LAW OF OUR BANK, *always* united, and *always* devoted to our Cause.

7. We shall force the Christians into wars by exploiting their pride and their stupidity. They will massacre each other, and clear the ground for us to put our own people into.

8. The possession of the land has always brought influence and power. In the name of Social Justice and Equality we shall parcel out the great estates; we shall give the fragments to the peasants who covet them with all their powers, and who will soon be in debt to us by the expense of cultivating them. Our capital will make us their masters. We in our turn shall become the great proprietors, and the possession of the land will assure the power to us.

9. Let us try to replace the circulation of gold with paper money; our chest will absorb the gold, and we shall regulate the value of the paper which will make us masters of all the positions.

10. We count among us plenty of orators capable of feigning enthusiasm and of persuading mobs. We shall spread them among the people to announce changes which should secure the happiness of the human race. By gold and by flattery we shall gain the proletariat which will charge itself with annihilating *Christian* capitalism. We shall promise workmen salaries of which they have never dared to dream, but we shall also raise the price of necessities so that *our profits will be greater still*.

11. In this manner we shall prepare Revolutions which *the Christians will make themselves* and of which we shall reap the fruit.

12. By our mockeries and our attacks upon them we shall make their priests ridiculous—then odious, and their religion as ridiculous and as odious as their clergy. Then we shall be masters of their *SOULS*. For our pious attachment to our own religion, to our own worship, will prove the superiority of our religion and the superiority of our souls.

13. We have already established our own men in all important positions. We must endeavor to provide the *Goyim* with lawyers and doctors; the lawyers are *au courant* with our interests; doctors, once in the house, become confessors and directors of consciences.

14. But above all let us monopolize Education. By this means *we spread ideas that are useful to us*, and shape *ideas that are useful to us*, and shape the children's brains as suits us.

15. If one of our people should unhappily fall into the hands of justice amongst the Christians, we

must rush to help him; find as many witnesses as he needs to save him from his judges, until we become judges ourselves.

16. The monarchs of the Christian world, swollen with ambition and vanity, surround themselves with luxury and with numerous armies. *We shall furnish them with all the money their folly demands*, and so shall keep them in leash.

17. Let us take care not to hinder the marriage of our men with Christian girls, for through them we shall get our foot into the most closely locked circles. If our daughters marry *GOYIM* they will be no less useful, for *the children of a Jewish mother are ours*. Let us foster the idea of free love, that we may destroy among Christian women attachment to the principles and practices of their religion.

18. For ages past the sons of Israel, despised and persecuted, have been working to open up a path to power. They are hitting the mark. *They control the economic life of the accursed*

*Christians*; their influence preponderates over politics and over manners.

19. At the wished for hour, fixed in advance, *we shall let loose the Revolution*, which by ruining all classes of Christianity will *definitely enslave the Christians to US*. Thus will be accomplished the promise of God made to His People.

[END OF QUOTING]

I believe you are quite capable of evaluating "where you are" from measurement against the foregoing. You've come a long way, Baby!

Now how does this come into your daily lives in such a way as to be able to discern and judge circumstances? For one thing you can get the information we have offered and STUDY it. Or, you can continue to wade through bits and pieces as presented hither and yon and hopefully get enough to have a "picture" of that which is coming and has already come upon you. ~~⚡~~



# The Untold History Of America



by Ray Bilger

**This book shatters the image that has traditionally been portrayed as American History, by exposing the high-level corruption that passes for business as usual in the Halls of Congress, the White House and throughout our entire Judicial system.**

***The Untold History of America* was written for the specific purpose of providing a high school textbook for all American schools that would educate students into the real nature of our national situation. With a clear understanding of things as they exist in reality, students will then be in a much better position to go on in life and do something to correct our current downhill course.**

**This book is for those who want to know why America is the way it is today, where we went wrong, who are the responsible parties, and what we can do to bring back the American Dream our forefathers and mothers fought so hard to establish and gave their very lives to defend.**

**Special emphasis is placed throughout the book on the original inhabitants of America, the Native Americans. They lived for thousands of years on this continent in complete harmony and balance with the Earth. With their help we may yet be able to turn things around so that our tomorrows will be something we will all be honored to pass on to the children who are our future generations.**

The first 16 parts of Ray Bilger's ongoing series, *The Untold History Of America*, have finally been compiled into a book, *The Untold History Of America, Vol. 1*, now available from **Phoenix Source** Distributors for **\$7.00** plus S/H  
(see Back Page for ordering information)

Sen. Jacob Javits' Aide

# Harold Wallace Rosenthal

## Eye-Opening Interview, 1978

*Editor's note: The following is reprinted, most recently from p. 2 of the 9/10/96 CONTACT.*

9/4/96 #1 HATONN

AS WE NOW RE-PRESENT THE ROSENTHAL INTERVIEW PLEASE READ IT, SEE IT, HEAR IT AND THEN PERHAPS YOU WILL SEE WHAT HAS TAKEN PLACE AS THE U.S. BECOMES THE EVIL BLACK-SHEEP OF THE PLANET.

[QUOTING:]

### THE HIDDEN TYRANNY

(Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview, 1978)

### THE ISSUE THAT DWARFS ALL OTHER ISSUES

(This is the most sensational manuscript of its kind.)

by Walter White

In a highly confidential interview with a Jewish administrative assistant to one of this nation's ranking senators, he said, "It is a marvel that the American people do not rise up and drive every Jew out of this country."

The Jew, Mr. Harold Wallace Rosenthal, made this statement after admitting Jewish dominance in all significant national programs. He said, "*We Jews continue to be amazed with the ease by which Christian Americans have fallen into our hands. While the naive Americans wait for Khrushchev to bury them, we have taught them to submit to our every demand.*"

Asked how a nation could be captured without their knowing it, Mr. Rosenthal attributed this victory to **absolute control of the media**. He **boasted of Jewish control of ALL NEWS**. Any newspaper which refused to acquiesce to controlled news was brought to its knees by withdrawing advertising. Failing in this, the Jews stop the supply of news print and ink. "It's a very simple matter," he stated.

[H: Hey, wait a minute—we are copying this verbatim so don't go off on the "same old kick" attack—YOU had better begin to pay attention! This interview in point was done in the late 1970s—today you are on the fourth day of September, 1996! What has changed, except the noose HAS NOW STRANGLING YOU, THE WORLD.]

Asked about men in high political office, Mr. Rosenthal said that no one in the last three decades has achieved any political power without Jewish approval. "Americans have not had a presidential

choice since 1932. Roosevelt was our man; every president since Roosevelt has been **our man**."

In a discussion about George Wallace, Mr. Rosenthal smiled and suggested that we note where Wallace stands today.

When the U.S. foreign policy was mentioned, the bedroom confidence of the interview was all but set aside. With disdain and mockery he sneered at the American stupidity in failing to see **through the entire scope of Kissinger's foreign policy**. "*It is Zionist-Communist policy from beginning to end. Yet the citizens think this Jewish policy will benefit America.*" He cited "detente" and Angola as examples of Jewish diplomacy. The credulous nature of Americans drew only contempt from him.

The interview continued on an almost omniscient plane. "We Jews have put issue upon issue to the American people. Then we promote both sides of the issue as confusion reigns. With their eyes fixed on the issues, they fail to see who is behind every scene. We Jews toy with the American public as a cat toys with a mouse."

As the conversation went on into the late hours, one could sense that perhaps America deserves the reign of terror being planned for her. The Jewish mind pits every ethnic group against the other. "The blood of the masses will flow as we wait for our day of world victory," Mr. Rosenthal said coldly.

For hours after this incredible discussion, a sense of inadequacy prevailed. Is it possible that another group of "human beings" could be so treacherous in spirit, so evil in intent? Yet, the words heard and the evidence at hand are real. Is it possible that the American people can remain docile, even while their life's blood is being drained from them? It seems so.

### WHAT DOES ALL THIS SAY TO US?

Since what you have just read plus the lengthy interview that followed, Mr. Harold Wallace Rosenthal, age 29, the administrative assistant to Senator Jacob K. Javits of New York was **killed in an alleged sky-jacking attempt on an Israeli airliner in Istanbul, Turkey, August 12, 1976**.

[H: Oh yes, and by the way: **THE MODE OF OPERATION OF THESE ISRAELI COUNTERFEITS IS TO PERPETRATE**

**ATROCITIES WHILE SETTING-UP THE BLAME ON THEIR ENEMIES, THE CHRISTIANS AND ARABS! IT ALWAYS HAPPENS FOR THERE IS NO CONSIDERATION FOR THEIR OWN KIND—ONLY WORLD DOMINATION. THIS TYPE OF SELF-AFFLICTION IS FOUND IN EVERY KNOWN INCIDENT FOR THE PAST MANY CENTURIES. THESE ARE NOT "JEWISH"-LINEAGED PEOPLE—THESE ARE EVIL SERVANTS IN FULL BLOOM. YOU ARE THE FOOLED AND THE FOOLS!**

It would appear that Mr. Rosenthal might have "talked too freely" because although four people were killed and some 30 injured during the sky-jacking attempt, Rosenthal was **not killed by a random bullet as were the others**. From reports secured at the time, it seems amazing and strange that of all the people involved in this incident **Mr. Rosenthal should have been fatally wounded**. Meanwhile, I, Walter White, who conducted this confidential interview, can now state after much investigation, expense and travel, that Harold Rosenthal was undoubtedly murdered at the Istanbul Airport, in what was to APPEAR as a hijacking—probably **by his own people**.

We had no desire to hurt anyone and especially members of the Rosenthal family who had suffered enough in this tragedy. We corresponded with his mother and father in Philadelphia and his brother Mark David Rosenthal who is attending college in Northern California. In fact, it was he who advised me that Harold's friends in Washington had set up a memorial fund in Harold W. Rosenthal's name. He sent us a copy of "The Harold W. Rosenthal Fellowship in International Relations" American Jewish Committee, Washington Chapter, 818 - 18th Street, N. W. Washington, D.C. 20006. It lists some of the "who's-who" and the honorary Co-Chairmen are Vice President Walter F. Mondale and Senator Jacob K. Javits. [H: **Anybody else sick yet? Do you not see how "they" work in the aftermath of their OWN atrocities from airliner crashes**

*"We Jews continue to be amazed with the ease by which Christian Americans have fallen into our hands. While the naive Americans wait for Khrushchev to bury them, we have taught them to submit to our every demand."*

**to wipe-out of fellow politicians and co-workers? They murder and then eulogize, build foundations, etc., and weep crocks of B.S. tears while they wear their b e a n i e**

**bonnets and run for re-election. Well, perhaps Clinton has no OTHER CHOICES??? But what of Dole, etc? The facts are the OTHERS are caught in just about as big a black-mail disadvantage. You have become deathly sick citizens of a desperately sick world and most of you don't even know you are terminally ill.]**

Out of respect, we decided to wait until a year had passed since the death of Harold Wallace Rosenthal so we delayed publishing everything he gave us on that memorable day and evening. And as stated before, the interview was lengthy—as he seemed to enjoy pouring out this information—

and at times it was broken—and went on into the evening.

This writer and editor is not easily shocked but as this egotist Harold W. Rosenthal raved on and on I found so much of what he said actually **horrifying**—the actual betrayal of which he admittedly was a part—and he appeared to gloat over the apparent success of a Jewish World Conspiracy. This, mind you, comes from an “administrative assistant” to one of our ranking Senators, Jacob K. Javits of New York.

What you are about to read should act as a WARNING to all non-Jews throughout the world. It hopefully should open the eyes of many who knew him in Washington government circles.

It becomes indeed obvious that what he discloses is not fiction. It is not imagination! He was not pretending—as he spoke with knowledge and intelligence. Many things have been said and written about the one World Jewish Conspiracy but never has it been described so openly. It staggers the imagination. Their plans are shocking and many will be astonished at the contents of this document. NOTHING like it has ever been told before.

We prefer not to elaborate. You be the judge.

Looking back to the time of this interview and having had time to analyze Harold Rosenthal’s candidness, we are compelled to think of him as a conceited, boastful yet very knowledgeable person. I would classify him as an egotist and an egoist. At times his cruelty surfaced with a venom, especially as he describes the stupid Christians or “goys” as he so often referred to “us”. This surprised me because the word “goy” is not in our language and he must have known this. His mind was thoroughly immersed in the one-world plan of world Jewry. With arrogance, he boasted that the Jew’s conquest of the world was **almost complete—thanks to Christians’ stupidity.**

When asked if he was a Zionist, Mr. R. replied:

“That’s a hell of a question! At the foundation of the issue is the traditional Zionist concept of aliyah, a Hebrew term meaning the ‘in gathering’ or return of Diaspora (dispersed Jews) Jews to the Palestine homeland. Ever since 1948 and the creation of the State of Israel, aliyah has become a basic imperative of Israeli government policy.”

What is aliyah? Will you please spell it for me? He did so and we inquired as to the realistic meaning of aliyah. Mr. R. said:

“It is a permanent physical migration to Palestine, not just a visit.”

We asked, what is Zionism? I’ve heard Jews define it as anything from permanent migration to financial and spiritual support of Israel from around the world. Mr. R. replied:

“Our first leader, former Prime Minister David Ben-Gurion, said that Zionism without a ‘return to Zion’ is phony. Not many American Jews migrate permanently to Israel. Some say that all Jews, by definition, are Zionists. Others say that a Jew is not a Zionist unless he’s a member who pays dues to an actively Zionist organization.

Definitions have been tossed everywhere since the Jewish homeland became a reality.”

Millions of tax-exempt American dollars are sent to Israel yearly and we true Americans do not like this. Mr. R. replied:

“The naive politicians in Washington are gullible. Most of them are not too bright so the powerful Jewish lobbyists influenced this practice years ago and there is no one strong enough to stop it. Some of that money is even returned to the United States and spent on Zionist propaganda efforts, much of it through the B’nai B’rith and the Conference of Jewish Organizations and the World Jewish Congress. The Jewish Agency is a funding arm—a sort of body of B’nai B’rith officials. There is nothing wrong with sending American dollars to Israel tax-free so long as we are smart enough to get away with it. Let’s reverse this conversation for a minute. You made it clear and quite vociferously, that you don’t like Jews. Why do you hate us?”

Mr. Rosenthal, I do not hate anybody. I said I hate what the Jews are doing to us and especially as it

relates to any and everything related to Christianity. I hate their deceit, trickery, cunning, and their detestable dishonesty. Does that make me anti-semitic? If it does then I am anti-semitic!!

“Anti-Semitism does not signify opposition to Semitism. There is no such thing. It is an expression **we Jews use effectively as a smearword—used to brand as a bigot like you guys—anyone who brings criticism against Jews. We use it against hate-mongers.**”

[H: It is certainly interesting to note that “out of the blue” Mr. Steven Horn against the Ekkers asked Doris “are you anti-Semitic?” Do you still think it is somehow just a battle of a “no-sale” item? He, further, presents writings such as THIS ONE as her opinion on Semitism—to the courts as if somehow being a writer makes her blind. People of the world—you are in serious, serious trouble.]

It was made clear that I despised the Jews’ corruptive influence on our Christian culture—and on our properly Christ-oriented American way of life, to which Mr. R. said:

“During Christ’s time, the Jews were seeking a material and earthly kingdom but Christ offered the Jews a spiritual kingdom. This, they couldn’t buy, so they rejected Jesus Christ and had him crucified.”

What do you mean—had him crucified? Doesn’t history prove that the Jews crucified Jesus Christ? To which he answered:

“Yes, I guess they did. I don’t beat around the bush—but 2,000 years ago your people would have done the same thing to a man who mistreated them as Christ did the Jews.”

You speak of Jesus Christ as merely *a man*.

“That’s all he was—a man who walked on the Earth like any other man and this myth about Christ rising from the dead and returning to Earth to visit with his disciples is a bunch of crap. The Jews who drove the Arabs out of Palestine did so to disprove Christ’s mission for a spiritual kingdom. You see, instead of a leader who would make an empire for the Jews, your kind of people gave the Jews a peaceful preacher called Christ who instead of an eye-for-an-eye turns the other cheek. Rubbish! We are building and, in fact, **have built an earthly empire without your kind and your disappointing Messiah.**”

I can see that it is you and your kind who try to get Christ **out of Christmas**. I feel sorry for you... to which he quickly replied:

“Don’t give me that shit. I don’t want your pity. I don’t need it! Too many Jews do not have the guts to tell you how we live and plan, but I am not intimidated by anyone or anything. I know where I’m going.”

When asked why do Jews frequently change their names he said:

“Jews are the most intelligent people in the world so if it benefits them to change their names they do so. That’s all there is to it. They mix in your society which is plenty corrupt—SO while the Jews are benefiting themselves the dumb goy doesn’t realize that these Jews with non-Jew names are non Jews. I know what you’re thinking—about Jews in the government who use non-Jew names. Well, don’t be concerned because in the foreseeable future **there will be no Presidential power in the United States. The invisible government is taking strength in that direction.**”

To your knowledge, are the Jews in Russia really persecuted or are they given any kind of freedom? To which he said:

“Most Jews throughout the world—I’d say more than 90%, know what is really happening to our people. We have communication **unequaled anywhere.** It is only the jerks, the ignorant and misinformed and degenerates who can find peace in your society—and you bastards hide your sins by

donning sheep’s clothing. You are the hypocrites—not the Jews, as you say and write about. To answer your question—in Russia, there are two distinct governments—one visible and the other invisible. The visible is made UP of different nationalities, whereas the invisible is composed of ALL JEWS. **THE POWERFUL SOVIET SECRET POLICE TAKES ITS ORDERS FROM THE INVISIBLE GOVERNMENT.** There are

**“Because they begin to understand too much the Jewish secret government. Russian Communists have a Secret Group Order which consists of Jews only. They rule over everything pertaining to the visible government. It was this powerful organization that was responsible for the secret removal of the center of Communism to Tel Aviv from where all instructions now originate.”**

**“THERE WILL BE A FORCED CLASS WARFARE HERE IN THE UNITED STATES AND MANY WILL BE LIQUIDATED. YOU WILL UNQUESTIONABLY BE AMONG THEM. THE JEWS WILL NOT BE HARMED. I’M NOT BOASTING! I’M GIVING YOU THE FACTS! AND IT IS TOO LATE FOR YOUR CHRISTIAN FOLLOWERS TO PUT UP A DEFENSE. THAT TIME IS LONG PAST. LONG, LONG AGO WE HAD TO BECOME THE AGGRESSORS!! THAT IS UNDOUBTEDLY ONE OF OUR GREAT PURPOSES IN LIFE. WE ARE THE AGGRESSORS!! BECAUSE YOU STOLE YOUR PRETENDED RELIGIOUS BELIEFS FROM OUR TALMUD.”**

about six-to-seven-million Communists in Soviet Russia, 50% are Jews and about 50% gentile—but the gentiles are not trusted. The Communist Jews are united and trust each other, while the others spy on one another. About every five or six years the secret Jewish Board calls for the purge of the Party and many are liquidated.

When asked “why”? he said:

**“Because they begin to understand too much the Jewish secret government. Russian Communists have a Secret Group Order which consists of Jews only. They rule over everything pertaining to the visible government. It was this powerful organization that was responsible for the secret removal of the center of Communism to Tel Aviv from where all instructions now originate.”**

Does our government and the United Nations have knowledge of this? He replied:

“The United Nations is nothing but a trap-door to the Red World’s i m m e n s e concentration camp. We pretty much control the U.N.”

When asked why the Communists destroy the middle class or educated and their entire families when they invade a country Mr. R. replied:

**“It is an established rule to destroy all members of pre-existing government, their families and relatives, but never Jews. They destroy all members of the police, state police, army officers and their families but never Jews. You see, we know when a government begins to search for the Communists within its borders—they are really attempting to uncover Jews in their area. We’re not fooled! The invisible rulers in the Communist countries have a world control over the propaganda and the governments in free countries. We control every media of expression including newspapers, magazines, radio and television. EVEN YOUR MUSIC! We censor the songs released for publication long before they reach the publishers. Before long we will have COMPLETE CONTROL OF YOUR THINKING.”**

The way you boast, if this is true, it is frightening to think about our future, and that of Christianity, to which Mr. R. said:

**“THERE WILL BE A FORCED CLASS WARFARE HERE IN THE UNITED STATES AND MANY WILL BE LIQUIDATED. YOU WILL UNQUESTIONABLY BE AMONG THEM. THE JEWS WILL NOT BE HARMED. I’M NOT BOASTING! I’M GIVING YOU THE FACTS! AND IT IS TOO LATE FOR YOUR CHRISTIAN FOLLOWERS TO PUT UP A DEFENSE. THAT TIME IS LONG PAST. LONG, LONG AGO WE HAD TO BECOME THE AGGRESSORS!! THAT IS UNDOUBTEDLY ONE OF OUR GREAT PURPOSES IN LIFE. WE ARE THE AGGRESSORS!! BECAUSE YOU STOLE YOUR PRETENDED RELIGIOUS BELIEFS**

**FROM OUR TALMUD.”**

After reminding him that we thought he was intelligent but now realize that he doesn’t know what he was talking about he replied:

“Judaism is the *unequaled* culture, with nothing, nothing anywhere in the world to compare with it. Your so-called Christianity is an out-growth of Judaism. The cultural and intellectual influence of Judaism is felt throughout the entire world—yes, throughout civilization.”

Asked whether he thought we faced a problem eventually with the Blacks because of their startling population increase he said that the Blacks are helping to serve “our purpose” which might mean several things.

We discussed the Black “invasion” of city, county and state jobs and their prominence now in television. Also how ridiculous it is for the Blacks to become converted to Jews—like Sammy Davis for instance. Mr. R. replied:

“That doesn’t mean anything. We know that a Black cannot become a Jew and that Sammy Davis is still Black. It may have been to his advantage to become converted. In reality he still remains a *nigger* and not a Jew.”

I told him of my in-depth study of the Jews and that there were few who have done more research on world Jewry than

have I, and about my unpleasant discoveries, reminding Mr. R. that there is no morality among the Jews, it would seem. He replied:

**“MONEY IS MORE IMPORTANT THAN MORALITY. WE CAN ACCOMPLISH ANYTHING WITH MONEY. OUR PEOPLE ARE PROVING THAT IN ISRAEL WHERE ITS STRENGTH AGAINST ATTACK IS ITS PERMANENT STATE OF WAR READINESS. ISRAEL CAN NOW WIN IN ANY ENCOUNTER. THE KIBBUTZ-RAISED INTELLECTUAL ELEMENTS ARE GOING TO BUILD THAT SMALL COUNTRY INTO A MID-EAST WONDERLAND. IT WILL ALSO EVENTUALLY BE THE BASE FOR WORLD GOVERNMENT HEADQUARTERS.”**

We discussed the tragedy of Watergate and corruption at all levels of government and suggested that government representatives practice more openness and candor in dealing with the people. Mr. R. said:

“What good would it do? What the hell does the public know about the running of government? The great majority are asses—horses’ asses!!”

May we quote you on that?

“I don’t care what you do, as I said, few have the guts to speak out. We would all have better understanding between each other—Jews and gentiles, if we spoke out more openly. Your people don’t have guts. We establish your thinking, we even place within you a ‘guilt complex’ making you afraid to criticize Jewry, openly.”

In the quietness of this enlightening conversation it became clear that the understanding poured forth did not come from a novice. Mr. Rosenthal was asked how Jews gain acceptance

so easily among other races. His answer was long and thorough.

“At a very early date, urged on by the desire to make our way in the world, Jews began to look for a means whereby we might distract all attention from the racial aspect. What could be more effective, and at the same time more above suspicion, than to borrow and utilize the idea of a religious community? We’ve been forced to borrow this idea from the Aryans. We Jews never possessed any religious institution which developed out of our own consciousness, for we lack any kind of idealism. This means that a belief in life beyond this terrestrial existence is foreign to us. As a matter of fact, the *Talmud* does not lay down principles with which to prepare the individual for a life to come, but furnishes only rules for a sumptuous life in this world. It is a collection of instructions for maintaining the Jewish race and regulating intercourses between us and the goy. Our teachings are not concerned with moral problems, but rather with how to ‘get’.

“In regard to the moral value of the Jews’ religious teaching, there exist quite exhaustive studies which show the kind of religion that we have in a light that makes it look uncanny to the Aryan mind. We are the best example of the kind of product which religious training evolves. Our life is of this world only and our mentality is as foreign to the true spirit of Christianity as our character was to the Founder of this new creed 2,000 years ago. The Founder of Christianity made no secret of his estimation of the Jews *and the fact that he was not one of us*. When he found it necessary he drove us out of the temple of God, because then, as always, we used religion as a means of advancing our commercial interest.

“But at that time, we managed to nail Jesus to the cross for his attitude towards us; whereas, the modern Christians enter into party politics and in order to win elections, they debase themselves by begging for Jewish votes. They even enter into political intrigues with us against the interests of their own nation.

“We can live among other nations and states only as long as we succeed in persuading them that the Jews are not a distinct people, but are the representatives of a religious faith who, therefore, constitute a ‘religious community’, though this be of a peculiar character. As a matter of fact, this is the greatest of our falsehoods.

“We are obliged to conceal our own particular character and mode of life so that we will be allowed to continue our existence as a parasite among the nations. Our success in this line has gone so far that many believe that the Jews among them are genuine Frenchmen, or Englishmen, or Italians, or Germans who just happen to belong to a religious denomination which is different from that prevailing in these countries. Especially in circles concerned with government, where the officials have only a minimum of historical sense, we are able to impose our infamous deception with comparative ease. Therefore, there is never the slightest suspicion that we Jews form a distinct nation and are not merely the adherents of a ‘confession’. Though one glance at the press which we control, ought to furnish sufficient evidence to the contrary, even for those who possess only the smallest degree of intelligence.”

When questioned about the ways in which the Jews have gained power, Mr. Rosenthal said:

**“OUR POWER HAS BEEN CREATED THROUGH THE MANIPULATION OF THE NATIONAL MONETARY SYSTEM. We**

authored the quotation 'Money is power'. As revealed in our master plan, it was essential for us to establish a private national bank. **THE FEDERAL RESERVE SYSTEM fitted our plan nicely since it IS OWNED BY US, but the name implies that it is a government institution. From the very outset, our purpose was to confiscate all the gold and silver, replacing them with worthless non-redeemable notes. This we have done!**"

Asked about the term "non-redeemable notes", Mr. Rosenthal replied:

"Prior to 1968, [H: *Check that date of 1968 because this is the exact time "period" of establishment of such as Peruvian certificates concerning GOLD—i.e., the "Bonus Contract".*

*It was all set up and authorized by these SAME people—check out the names in New York at the time and JUST WHO DID THE TRANSACTIONS!*] the gullible goy could take a one dollar Federal Reserve note into any bank in America and redeem it for a dollar

which was by law a coin containing 412-1/2 grains of 90 percent silver. Up until 1933, one could have redeemed the same note for a coin of .25-4/5ths grains of 90 percent gold. However, since 1968 the dollar Federal Reserve note is not redeemable. All we do is give the goy more non-redeemable notes, or else copper slugs. But we never give them their gold and silver. Only more paper," he said contemptuously. "We Jews have prospered through the paper gimmick. It's our method through which we take money and give only paper in return." [H: **And upon which interest is demanded for the worthless non-redeemable PAPER trash.**]

Can you give me an example of this, we asked?

"The examples are numerous, but a few readily apparent are the stocks and bonds market, all forms of insurance and the fractional reserve system practiced by the Federal Reserve corporation, not to mention the billions in gold and silver that we have gained in exchange for paper notes, stupidly called 'money'. Money power was essential in carrying out our master plan of international conquest through propaganda."

Asked how they proposed doing this, he said: "At first, by controlling the banking system we were able to control corporation capital. Through this, we acquired total monopoly of the movie industry, the radio networks and the newly developing television media. The printing industry, newspapers, periodicals and technical journals had already fallen into our hands. *The richest plum was later to come when we took over the publication of ALL SCHOOL MATERIALS.* Through these vehicles we could mold public opinion to suit our own purposes. The people are only stupid *pigs that grunt and squeal the chants we give them*, whether they be truth or lies."

Asked if the Jews felt any threat from the "silent majority", he laughed at the idea, saying: "There is no such thing as the "silent majority" because we control their cry and hue. The only thing that exists is an unthinking majority and unthinking they will remain, as long as their escape from our rigorous service is the opiate of our

entertainment industry. By controlling industry, we have become the task masters and the people the slaves. When the pressure of daily toil builds to an explosive degree, we have provided the safety valve of momentary pleasure. The television and movie industries furnish the necessary temporary distraction. These programs are carefully designed to appeal to the sensuous emotions, never to the logical thinking mind. Because of this, the people are programmed to respond according to our dictates, not according to reason. Silent they never are; unthinking they will remain." [H: **Any arguments so far?**]

Continuing his thought of Jewish control over the goy, Mr. R. said: "We have castrated society through fear and intimidation. **Its manhood exists only in combination with a feminine outward appearance.** Being so neutered, the populace has become docile and easily ruled. As all geldings in nature, their thoughts are not involved with the concerns of the future and their posterity, but only with the present toil and the next meal."

It was obvious that the excitement of Mr. Rosenthal was triggered when mention was made of the nation's industry. "We have been successful in dividing society against itself by pitting labor against management. This perhaps has been one of our greatest feats, since in reality it is a triangle, though only two points ever seem to occur. In modern industry there exists capital, which force we represent, at the apex. Both management and labor are on the base of this triangle. They continually stand opposed to each other and their attention is never directed to the head of their problem. Management is forced to raise prices since we are ever increasing the cost of capital. Labor must have increasing wages and management must have higher prices, thus creating the vicious cycle. **We are never called to task for our role which is the real reason for inflation**, since the conflict between management and labor is so severe that neither has time to observe our activities. It is our increase in the cost of capital that causes the inflation cycle. We do not labor OR manage, and yet we receive the profits. Through our money manipulation, the capital that we supply industry costs us nothing. Through our national bank, the Federal Reserve, we extend book credit, which we create from nothing, to all local banks who are member banks. They in turn extend book credit to industry. Thus, we do more than God, for all of our wealth is created from nothing. You look shocked! Don't be! It's true, we actually do more than God. With this supposed capital we bring industry, management and labor into our debt, which debt only increases and is never liquidated. Through this continual increase, we are able to pit management against labor so they will never unite and attack us and usher in a debt-free industrial utopia.

"We are the necessary element since we expend

nothing. Management can create its own capital and keep the cream—the profits. Its business would grow and profits increase. Labor would prosper as well, while the price of the product would remain constant, the prosperity of industry, labor and management would continually increase. We Jews glory in the fact that **the stupid goy have never realized that we are the parasites consuming an increasing portion of production while the producers are continually receiving less and less.**"

As the hours rolled on in this intense, but cordial, interview, Mr. R. exposed his thoughts concerning religion:

[H: **I SUGGEST YOU READ THE NEXT, CITIZENS, AND WEEP! WEEP FOR YOUR SOULS, YOUR PEOPLE, AND YOUR WORLD.**]

"Religion, too, must be taught, and through this necessity we have labored. With our control of the text book industry and the news media, we have been able to hold ourselves up as the authorities on religion. Many of our rabbis now hold professorships in supposed Christian theological seminaries. We are amazed by the Christians' stupidity in receiving our teachings and propagating them as their own. Judaism is not only the teaching of the synagogue, but also the doctrine of every "Christian Church" in America. Through our propaganda the Church has become our most avid supporter. This has even given us a special place in society, their believing the lie that we are the "chosen people" and they, gentiles.

"These deluded children of the Church defend us to the point of destroying their own culture. This truth is evident even to the dullard when one views history and sees that all wars have been White fighting White in order that we maintain our control. We controlled England during the Revolutionary

"We do not labor OR manage, and yet we receive the profits. Through our money manipulation, the capital that we supply industry costs us nothing. Through our national bank, the Federal Reserve, we extend book credit, which we create from nothing, to all local banks who are member banks. They in turn extend book credit to industry. Thus, we do more than God, for all of our wealth is created from nothing."

War, the North during the Civil War and England and America during World Wars I and II. Through our influence of religion we were able to involve the ignorant White Christians in wars against themselves which always impoverished both sides while we reaped a financial and political harvest. Anytime truth comes forth which exposes us, we simply rally our forces—the ignorant Christians. They attack the crusaders even if they are members of their own families.

"Through religion we have gained complete control of society, government and economics. No law is ever passed except its merits have previously been taught from the pulpits. An example of this is race equality which led to integration and ultimately to mongrelization. The gullible clergy in one breath instruct their parishioners that we are a special, chosen people while in another breath proclaim all races are the same. Their inconsistency is never discovered. So we Jews enjoy a special place in society while all other races are reduced to common equality. It is for this reason that we authored the equality hoax, thereby reducing all to a lower level.

“We have been taught that our current economic practices are benevolent, therefore Christian. These pulpit parrots extol our goodness for loaning them the money to build their temples, never realizing that their own holy Book condemns all **USURY**. They are eager to pay our exorbitant interest rates. They have led society into our control through the same practice. Politically, they hail the blessings of democracy and never understand that through democracy we have gained control of their nation. Their book again teaches a benevolent and despotic form of government in accordance with the laws of that book, while a **democracy is but mob rule** which we control through their Churches, our news media and economic institutions. Their religion is only another channel through which we can direct the power of our propaganda. These religious puppets’ stupidity is only exceeded by their cowardice, for they are ruled easily.”

Rarely does any man confess the intimacy of his soul as did Mr. Rosenthal. **Hindsight suggest that there was a greater force compelling this man to reveal what has been written here.** The remainder of the interview seems to confirm this.

“Since we do not believe in a life after death, all our efforts are directed to the ‘now’. We are not as foolish as you and will never adopt an ideology that is rooted in self-sacrifice. Whereas you will live and die for the benefit of the community, we will live and die **only for our own individual self. The idea of self-sacrifice is abhorred by Jews. It is abhorrent to me. No cause is worth dying for since death is the end. The only time we unite is to preserve our individual selves. As a group of wolves unite to attack a prey, but then disperse after each is filled, so we Jews unite when peril is pending, not to preserve our community but to save our own skin.**

“This attitude permeates our entire being and philosophy. We are not the creators for to create would only benefit another. We are the **‘acquirers’ and are interested only in satisfying the ‘self’.** To understand our philosophy would be to understand the term ‘to get’. We never give but only TAKE. We never labor but enjoy the fruits of others’ labor. We do not physically live within any society, but always remain spiritually apart. To work would be to produce and the highest form of that labor would be to create. Your race has always worked for the satisfaction of what it produces. We would never work for anyone’s benefit, only for what we can get. We have used this Aryan attitude to achieve our greatest prosperity. You will work for the enjoyment you derive out of producing, while never being concerned about the pay. **We take your productivity for a paltry fee and turn it into fortunes.**

“Until recently, the pride of workmanship exceeded the quest for high incomes. However, we have been able to enslave society to our own power which is money, by causing them to seek after it. We have converted the people to our philosophy of getting and acquiring so that they will never be satisfied. A dissatisfied people are the pawns in our game of world conquest. Thus, they are always seeking and never able to find satisfaction. The very moment they seek happiness

outside themselves, they become our willing servants.

“Your people never realize that we offer them only worthless baubles that can not bring fulfillment. They procure one and consume it and are not filled. We present another. We have provided an infinite number of outward distractions, to the extent that life can not again turn inward to find its definite fulfillment. You have become addicted to our medicine through which we have become your absolute masters.

“This attitude permeates our entire being and philosophy. We are not the creators for to create would only benefit another. We are the **‘acquirers’ and are interested only in satisfying the ‘self’...We take your productivity for a paltry fee and turn it into fortunes.**”

**lies are subsequently based.** Our greatest fear is that this falsehood will be discovered, for **we will be stamped out the moment the general public comes into possession of the truth AND ACTS UPON IT. It is becoming apparent that an awakening is occurring even here in America.** We had hoped that through our devastation of Christian Germany that any subject dealing with us would be a fearful TABOO. However, there seems to be a resurgence here in the one nation that we so strongly control. We are presently making plans for a rapid exodus. We know that

**when the LIGHT BEGINS TO DAWN, there will be no stopping it. All efforts on our part will only intensify that light and draw focus upon it.**

“We fear that light is coming forth in movements across this land, especially yours. It has amazed us how you have been successful in reaching the people after we closed every door of communication. This, we fear, is a sign of coming pogrom [Webster’s Dictionary: *to slaughter or kill*] that will take place in America soon. **The American public has realized that we are in control, which is a fatal mistake on our part. THIS NATION COULD NEVER BE THE LAND OF THE FREE AS LONG AS IT IS THE LAND OF THE JEW.** This is THE REVELATION that will be our undoing.

“The American people have been easily ruled through our propaganda that the pen is mightier than the sword. We virtually get away with murder and all the goy do is to talk about it,

which is ineffective since we, the masters of propaganda, **always publish a contradicting account.** If the Aryan would review history and apply those lessons of the past, then the pen will be thrown down in disgust and the sword wielded in the heat of passion. Thus far, we have escaped the sword, when the only reprisal is some periodical of no repute, or some pamphlet with limited circulation. Their pen is no match for ours, but our constant fear is that they may open their eyes and learn that no change was ever brought about with a pen. **History has been written in blood, not with ink.** No letter, editorial or book has ever rallied the people or stopped tyranny. We understand this principle and are continually propagandizing the people to write letters to the President, to Congress and to their local media. We are safe to continually exploit, intimidate and disenfranchise the **White American** as long as they are preoccupied with the **illusion** of educating the masses through printed material. **Woe be unto us if they ever see the futility of it, lay down the pen and employ the sword.**

“History confirms the fact that the passions of an aroused minority, no matter how small a group, have exerted enough power to topple the greatest empire. The movements that control destiny are not those that rest on the inactive majority; but on the sheer force of an active minority. Will is Power, not numbers, for a strong Will will always rule the masses.

“Again, we are safe as long as our Will is stronger, or the Will of the people is misdirected, scattered and without leadership. We will never be deposed with words, only force!”

The *wisdom* of Mr. Harold Wallace Rosenthal has been set forth.

[END OF QUOTING]

I would note here the author’s comments in excerpting a few paragraphs from his writings on this subject:

“Mr. Rosenthal, a former influential Jew in his own right, prided himself in being a **vital part of the admitted control of the media, of their invisible government, no political power is without Jewish approval, the American people have no guts and they sneer at the stupidity, the Jews’ power through their money and the money power affording them a ‘master plan’ for international conquest through propaganda.** Let us remember Rosenthal’s remarks about an **‘unthinking majority’**, the Jews’ treachery of **pitting labor against management and that Christ was just another man walking on Earth. That they are admitted parasites who have gained control of our society, government and economics through their religion, also the ‘chosen people’ myth exploded and the confessed ‘big lie’ that the Jews are a religion and not a nation.** And we must not forget what Mr. R. said about their fear of being **discovered FOR WHAT THEY ARE.**”

So, do you STILL want to dabble around the point of such as the new Gulf debacle? ARE YOU TOTALLY BLIND?

Is it too late to change? That depends on YOU and how and what you want to change. Most seem happy enough being in the grandstand whooping on the players and getting your children KILLED in some foreign intrigue over an oil PIPELINE owned by some criminal Elite. You are already enslaved—BUT, YOUR CONSTITUTION HAS ONLY BEEN DUMPED—NOT DESTROYED. What do you WANT TO DO? It doesn't show in the "polls".

IS THIS TRUE,  
THIS INTERVIEW?

Indeed it is true. Not only was Rosenthal murdered to silence him but he gave this same speech dozens of times so that his egotistical blatherings could not be missed. Yes, he was murdered and so, too, were those who had the information from original notes with witnesses and tapes to back up the verbatim discussions. The man was only spouting off the *Protocols of Zion*, no more or less. It IS the PLAN 2000 and so take note—there are only some 3-1/2 years to "getcha". Since they have already "GOTCHA", they are just playing out the organization plans.

And, NO, it is not my purpose, duty or intent to change anything in your world—save perhaps YOUR MIND. I can't even do that—all I can do is offer you factual truth and you will do whatever you shall, with it.

Before closing, however, I am going to offer a letter written by a man called James Zakoib that I find more than worthy of sizing up, very, very well:

[Received on or about August 25, 1996]

[QUOTING:]

NEW WORLD ORDER  
TOWER OF BABEL COMPLETE

"And they said, come let us build ourselves a city and a tower whose top will reach into heaven and let us make for ourselves a name." *Gen. 11:4.*

*The purpose of the modern U.S. Project has been the same as its Babylonian prototype as it has centralized national government under one supreme power center.*

WILL AMERICA  
MEET HER WATERLOO  
AT THE GREAT EUPHRATES?  
WE SHALL SOON SEE!

President Nixon signed Executive Order 11490 on Oct. 28, 1969. This Executive Order carries the title assigning EMERGENCY PREPAREDNESS FUNCTIONS to FEDERAL DEPARTMENTS and AGENCIES, ALSO IT AUTHORIZES THE PLANS AND ASSIGNS THE RESPONSIBILITIES FOR COMPLETE TAKEOVER BY THE GOVERNMENT OF EVERY FACET OF LIFE IN THE UNITED STATES. Because of these facts that Executive Order 11490 has been labelled *A BLUEPRINT FOR TYRANNY*. Therefore, the situation in which we find ourselves in is where the President, through the use of Executive Orders or Emergency Powers, could assume dictatorial control of our country at will. [H: That was JUST PROVEN

day before yesterday in Iraq. Ah, but did President Clinton make the decisions? No, he only made the public announcement. His foreign agents and advisors made the decisions and acted on them—CLINTON WAS ON VACATION CAMPAIGNING FOR HIS NEXT PUPPET TERM. YOU, U.S.A., STARTED A WAR WITHOUT BENEFIT OF EVEN CONGRESSIONAL INSPECTION MUCH THE LESS PUBLIC NOTICE.] He could do it without consulting Congress and without the need for any further declaration of national emergency, as President Bush did a while back with Iraq and a few other countries in wars of GENOCIDE. The many thousands, who died at Pearl Harbor and the long war in the Pacific, had little knowledge that their sacrifices were arranged to serve a global power scheme.

During the Nixon years, government had daily increased in size and in power. Who can deny it? With Bush head of the C.I.A. under Nixon, he has worked hard for the fruition of the New World Order. That would take place exactly twenty years later with Bush as its Dictator. Who can deny it that more and more government has led to total government, and we are heading in that direction exactly as many great nations have done before us?

For generations brilliant and ambitious men have been hard at work to establish dominance over the entire globe. A major part of their effort has been directed toward the imposition of tyranny over the United States. As has been shown, the *Blueprint for Tyranny is already an accomplished fact*. It could be implemented at a moment's notice by the man who has been elected and is the chief executive in our land, Bill Clinton. Let us now add our belief that the ultimate goal of this great conspiracy in our land is world rule and the present leadership of the United States is a party to it. Finally, let us draw the obvious conclusion that the imposition on the United States from within, of totalitarian rule, is the last step of any consequence remaining before the conspirator's ultimate goal is achieved.

There are two ways to achieve TOTAL GOVERNMENT here in the United States. The first way is the lightning quick takeover which could be accomplished by ENACTMENT OF THE EXECUTIVE ORDER. The second is the piecemeal acquisition of power by which all elements of the *Blueprint for Tyranny* could be accomplished separately in a manner that would also destroy all will to resist.

*It has been said that a conquered enemy must be continually reconquered because he will keep on resisting. A campaign that brings about subversion to such an extent that the victim is induced to beg for his chains will result in a much more secure tyranny.*

As this whole drive for power was not exposed and destroyed, has not the day now come when even previously uninformed Americans will realize that all of it has already been accomplished right under their/our noses and that resistance would be folly? There will be no lightning quick seizure of power. None will be needed, for all will have been done in very gradual steps, each of which

seemed necessary and reasonable at the time. Now in the end, TOTAL GOVERNMENT WILL BE THE OUTCOME—AND FREEDOM WILL BE GONE.

As Bush's popularity and deeds dwindled it was not by accident that Rhodes Scholar and C.F.R. member Bill Clinton was elected president with only 34 percent of the popular vote. Clinton has surrounded himself with Rhodes scholars that he can count on for support and advice as he unleashes his NEW COVENANT on the unsuspecting American people. Whether as an unwitting dupe or conscious participant; we shall soon see that Bill Clinton is also part of a massive and historical conspiracy to establish a WORLD GOVERNMENT.

*It has been said that a conquered enemy must be continually reconquered because he will keep on resisting. A campaign that brings about subversion to such an extent that the victim is induced to beg for his chains will result in a much more secure tyranny.*

[END OF QUOTING]

Agree or disagree, you have a big problem here and it would appear that you get closer and closer to that "Waterloo" right at the Euphrates River. A prophesy came forth from a great seer that when there could be dry traversing of the River Euphrates—the Armageddon would be close behind. Well, there is a great dam which now dries-up the Euphrates AT WILL.

Can you ever realize the balance of the WORLD revolves around a puddle of oil, money, and greedmongers?

I suggest you FIND OUT ABOUT THAT SUPERFUND OF BUSH! He established an outrageous manner in which to gain control of the world—economically. That same manner is not in YOUR HANDS and you seem to simply hiccup and belch and pass gas while moving on into your DREAMLAND activities—of what? Doing nothing, mostly. Or, perhaps you wait for me and my team to fix it for you? It won't happen that way. The point you miss is that this "new" invasion of Iraq is but a test of you-the-people, a trial balloon to see what you will tolerate and how you will take such a major usurpation of your *Constitution* and moral fiber. Ah, and look how pleased they must be today to see that you-the-people fall right behind the LIES and hoist up the demons to even greater position and power. Shame, shame—AMERICA.

There is a very BIG error in Mr. Rosenthal's outbursts that the pen is not worthy of a "win". Forget it, Rosenthal—pens set forth TRUTH and it is TRUTH THAT OFFERS FREEDOM, not force nor guns! How much more blood of a species will be spilled before you see and learn?

This has become a very lengthy writing and I apologize to my secretary for not allowing even a break, but, YOU ARE OUT OF TIME, CITIZENS! The glass is empty, awaiting the turning—and who shall turn it? And, except for the willing fingers to type the words, there can be NO "WORD" for there are too few of the Oral Tradition to long bear the only lamp for a darkening world.

Salu, and may you each give serious thought on these matters. Hatonn to clear, please. ☸

# Does A Definite “Jewish” World Program Exist?

[Continued from page 29]

heard was much worse than is stated here, so that this article is by way of being a service to the inquirer to prevent his being misled, and to the Jew to prevent misrepresentation.

DEARBORN INDEPENDENT  
—Issue of Nov. 5, 1921.

[END OF QUOTING]

God bless Henry Ford! And you thought all he did was make horseless carriages and your favorite pick-up truck.

Have you readers ever wondered why you can't find the Phoenix Journals or CONTACT in any library, or why you can't buy them in any establishment book store? They are banned even from the non-establishment book stores. Writings such as this series, just presenting fact from long research, the books, if caught, are disallowed passage of U.S. borders and, in the courts, the more important are BURNED.

It is YOUR life, people, and your choices are honored above all things. But your enemy, and yes the Antichrist IS YOUR ENEMY, plans to enslave you totally—and today, it is DONE. You did not see it nor could you believe it, so it slipped upon you LIKE THE THIEF IN THE NIGHT—but so too SHALL COME THE CHRIST EQUALLY SILENTLY AND TURN ON THE LIGHTS IN YOUR DARKENED HOUSES. SO BE IT FOR THE TIME IS AT HAND, NOW!

SANANDA THE CHRIST WITHIN ALL TRUTH IS AT READY. THE FALSE TEACHINGS WILL BE SET TO TRUTH AND THEN THE CLEARING WILL BECOME REALITY. THERE WILL, HOWEVER, BE NO INTERFERENCE INTO THE INTERNAL AFFAIRS OF THE MAJOR OPPONENTS OF THE ANTICHRIST FOR THEY ALSO HAVE FREEDOM OF CHOICE AND WILL. AND, UNLESS THESE DAYS BE SHORTENED BY GOD, THERE SHALL NOT BE A LIVING FORM LEFT ON YOUR GLOBE. LOOK AROUND YOU AT THE OTHER PLANETS ON WHICH DWELT THESE SAME BEINGS AND SEE IF YOU REALLY CAN LIVE THERE NOW?

IF YOU WANT A SAVIOR—THERE YOU ARE, LOOK IN THE REFLECTING GLASSES. IF YOU WANT TO BE SAVED—GET WITH TRUTH SO YOU KNOW WHAT YOU ARE ABOUT AND WHO HAS BROKEN YOU. THERE IS NO ARGUMENT AGAINST TRUTH, SO DON'T BOTHER YOURSELVES. FINAL? YES! GOD OF LIGHT WITHIN CHRIST PERFECTION WILL STAND WITH HIS PEOPLE ALWAYS AND NO HARM SHALL

DESTROY THEM—KNOW IT!

THE MODERN SELF-STYLED FALSE JEW IS, MAKE NO MISTAKE ABOUT IT, A PART AND PARCEL OF ANTICHRIST! THE WAR IS JOINED, THE OPPONENTS OF EACH FALSE TEACHING ARE POISED FOR WAR AND THE JIHAD IS UNDER WAY—IN CASE NOBODY NOTICED. AND, IT HAS, REALLY, NOTHING TO DO WITH US OF CHRIST OR GOD CREATOR. MAN WILL DO WHAT MAN WILL DO AND HIM WHO TENDERS WAR IS A FALLEN BEING IN THE EYES OF GOD.

Will the adversary, in the form of courts, clowns and insipid assaulters continue to work their mischief? Of course, but not very diligently for with each thrust henceforth, TRUTH will counter them and they cannot stand in the face of TRUTH or the LIGHT BEING SHINED UPON THEIR EVIL AND WICKED DEEDS. Check out self and look at what ye do in the DARKNESS of night or in secret. Are there things you prefer not be known? Wow, you don't hide from God, so I would suggest you begin to clean those closets a bit more carefully. And, shooting the truth-bringer or the messenger will merit you only worse tragedy into your experience. Join the enemy if you will, but you will soon find it futile as God marches through in TRUTH. And, oh yes, WE DO MARCH VERY, VERY WELL. Salu.

1/17/98 #1 HATONN

## EXPLANATORY NOTES RELATIVE TO THE PROTOCOLS OF ZION

I am at a loss to understand WHY I receive objections to offering this information regarding Judaism, Christians, Moslems and thus and so. I have begun this series on Antichrist by presenting relevant material on the false “Jews” and it would seem to stir the Hornet's nest. Well, we have been acclaimed by the Anti-Defamation League and various and sundry attorneys, and other publications, as Anti-Semites (when WE are the Semites in point) and, thus, it seems important to go right on with our planned format of offering INFORMATION WHICH IS WELL RESEARCHED, EASY TO PROVE TO/BY ANY READER—HISTORICAL FACT.

Because some people feel they have to read this material in the corner of their most secure closet, let me offer you, AS REGARDS THE TALMUD, FROM THE PEOPLE OF WHOM WE WRITE. This first will be a direct QUOTATION

from *The Talmud Unmasked*, the secret rabbinical teaching concerning Christians. You can put any definition on “christian” that you might choose. Since “Jesus” was not named until almost half a century AFTER Esu Immanuel's passage from the Holy Land, by Saul of Tarsus (Paul), IN GREECE, it is hard to believe that the TRUE Christians are the ones who worshipped Jesus, for what in the world would they have called him? Nothing was written in Gospel form or compiled into that *New Testament* (and into a book of *Old Testament*) UNTIL SOME 300 YEARS AFTER THE “CHRIST” EVENT, AT ANY RATE.

## SO WHY DO YOU GET SO DANGED-FOOL ANGRY AT HISTORICAL FACT IN PRESENTATION?

The book used here is by Rev. I. B. Pranaitis who was a Professor of the Hebrew Language in St. Petersburg [*Russia*]. The originals were in Latin. The printing was originally done by the Printing office of the Imperial Academy of Sciences, St. Petersburg, 1892.

So, let us see what the “Jews” had to say. I might add, before beginning, that just as Jesus replaced Immanuel, so to did the Jews of the chosen title replace Semite to mean themselves. No more than “Jesus” means “Immanuel” does Semite mean Jew.

## BIRTHING THE PHOENIX

[QUOTING, Part 10:]

## ANTIPHONE

“Let our writings be open to all the people. [H: Well, right there you have the first lie for the teachings have never been open to the people.] Let them see what our moral code is like! We need not be afraid of this test, for we have a pure heart and a clean spirit. [H: This particular writer had just, undoubtedly, taken the *Kol Nidre*.] Let the nations investigate the habitations of the children of Israel, and of their own accord convince themselves of what they are really like! They will then exclaim for certain with Baalam, when he went out to curse Israel: ‘How beautiful are thy tents, O Israel; how beautiful thy homes!’”

“In its attitude towards non-Jews, the Jewish religion is the most tolerant of all the religions in the world... The precepts of the ancient Rabbis, though inimical to Gentiles, cannot be applied in any way to Christians.” [H: Ready to barf yet?]

“A whole series of opinions can be quoted from the writings of the highest Rabbinical authorities to prove that these teachers inculcated in their own people a great love and respect for Christians, in order that they might look upon Christians, who believe in the true God, as brothers, and pray for them.”

“We hereby declare that the *Talmud* does not contain anything inimical to Christians.”

[H: Ok, perhaps you might wish to re-identify “inimical”.]

## THE SOULS OF CHRISTIANS ARE EVIL AND UNCLEAN

“The teaching of the Jews is that God created two natures, one good and the other evil, or one nature with two sides, one clean and the other unclean. From the unclean side, called *Keliphah*—rind, or scabby crust—the souls of Christians are said to have come. *Zohar* (I, 131a): “*Idolatrous*

people, however, since they exist, befoul the world, because their souls come out of the unclean side. **[H: There had been a preceding statement denouncing Christians as unclean, animals, idolators, etc.]**

*Emek Hammelech* (23d) says:

"The souls of the impious come from *Keliphah*, which is death and the shadow of death."

Again, from *Zohar* (I, 46b, 47a) goes on to show that this unclean side is the left side, from which the souls of Christians come:

"And he created every living thing, that is, the Israelites, because they are the children of the most High God, and their holy souls come out from Him. But where do the souls of the idolatrous gentiles come from? Rabbi Eliezer says: from the left side, which makes their souls unclean. They are therefore all unclean and they pollute all who come in contact with them."

**[H: Please do not forget: THE TALMUD book of instructions to the Jews is written BY RABBIS AND ELDERS (human MEN) and claims no Holy God input as is claimed in the Torah.]**

#### THE FATE OF DEAD CHRISTIANS

The Elders teach that Abraham sits at the gate of Gehenna... and all the uncircumcised go down into hell. Uncircumcised means all Gentiles whether, believe it or not, they are Christians or other unclean. These Gentiles are recognized as "*Heretics and Epicureans and Traitors* [who] go down into hell." *Rosch Haschanach* (17a)

The bodies of Christians after death are called by the odious name of *Pegarim*, which is the word used in Holy Scripture for the dead bodies of **the damned and of animals**, but never for the pious dead who are called *Metim*. Thus the *Schulchan Arukh* orders that a dead Christian must be spoken of in the same way as a dead animal.

*Iora Dea* (377, 1) says:

"Condolences must **not** be offered to anyone on account of the death of his servants or handmaidens. All that may be said is 'May God restore your lost one, the same as we say to a man who has lost a cow or an ass.'" **[H: Prior to this there was an edict that "Gentiles" could only be allowed as servants or handmaidens.]**

Nor must Christians be avoided for seven days after they have buried someone, as the law of Moses commands, **SINCE THEY ARE NOT MEN**; for the burial of an animal does not pollute one.

*Iebhammoth* (61a) says:

Here, no sense is made at all, of the statement:

"The *Nokhrim* are not rendered unclean by a burial. For it is said: *Ye are my sheep, the sheep of my pasture; ye ARE MEN*. You are thus called men, but not the *Nokhrim*."

[END OF QUOTING]

If this is not "inimical", what, at the least, could it be?

*Inimical*: adverse, antagonistic, bellicose, hostile, ill, nasty, spiteful, unfriendly.

Let us drop those topics for now and if we ever find time we will offer a lot of information from the *Talmud*. We will, however, now return to notes relative to the *Protocols*.

[QUOTING:]

#### JUDAISM THE PHARISEES

Judaism has been described by Moses Mendelssohn, a learned Jew, in this way: "Judaism is not a religion by a Law religionized." This definition does away effectively with the erroneous belief prevalent among the non-Jews that Judaism is a religion.

In spite of the loud and frequent assertions, made by Jews and Christian divines alike, contending that the Jews were the first monotheists, it is a well proven fact that the high initiates of the Memphis priesthood were monotheists long before the Jews ever went to Egypt.

Judaism would be best described as a rite or compendium of rites, for, if one lends belief to the existence of the Jewish Lawgiver, Moses, one must bear in mind that he first studied among the

high initiates of Egypt, and later, became the pupil and son-in-law of Black Jethro, the Ethiopian magician whom one might call the Father of Voodooism, the name given to the magic practices and rites performed by the Negroes.

The closer one studies the history of the Jews, the clearer it appears that they are neither a religious entity nor a nation. The absolute failure of Zionism which was a desperate effort on the part of certain Jewish leaders to bind all the Jews of the world into a national entity, whose territory would have been Palestine, proves the futility of such an effort.

Judaism is not a religion and the Jews are not a nation, but they are a sect with Judaism as a rite. **[H: This does not say "right", it says: "rite".]**

The obligations and rules of the rite for the Jewish masses are contained in the *Talmud* and *Schulchan Arukh*, but the esoteric teachings for the higher initiates are to be found in the *CABALA*.

Therein are contained the mysterious rites for evocations, the indications and keys to practices for conjuration of supernatural forces, the science of numbers, astrology, etc.

The practical application of the Cabalist knowledge is manifested in the use made of it, through the ages, by Jews to gain influence both in the higher spheres of Gentile life and over the masses. Sovereigns and Popes, both, usually had one or more Jews as astrologers and advisers, and they frequently gave Jews control over their very

life by employing them as physicians. Political power was thus gained by Jews in almost every Gentile country alongside with financial power, since Jewish court-bankers manipulated state funds and taxes.

Through the ages, also, can be followed the spreading power of the sect, and no more awful example of the devastating and destructive power of the penetration of a secret subversive society has even been witnessed.

With its B'nai B'rith Supreme Council as the directing head, the sect with its members swarming among all nations has become the sovereign power ruling in the councils of all nations and governing their political, economic, religious and educational policies.

In his book *Nicholas II et les Juifs*, Netchvolodow explains that "the Chaldean science acquired by many of the Jewish priests, during the captivity of Babylon, gave birth to the sect of the Pharisees whose name only appears in the Holy Scriptures and in the writings of the Jewish historians after the captivity (606 B.C.). The works of the celebrated scientist Munk leave no doubt on the point that the sect appeared during the period of the captivity. **[H: Note, please, that although you probably can no longer find references since the great libraries were destroyed and so too were the records in Babylon (Iraq), the Pharisees were called "Phareccians". By the way, the monotheistic recognizers of Aton, the ONE Light, were called at that same time, "Atonians". This concept of Aton was buried as deeply as the Phareccians could manage to wipe out historical records.]**

"From then dates the *Cabala* or Tradition of the Pharisees. For a long time their precepts were only transmitted orally but later they formed the *Talmud* and received their final form in the book called the *SEPHER HA ZOHAR*. **[H: I wonder if about now my friend Al is getting any nervous twitches regarding teachers and guides? Use of very SIMILAR names are meant to confuse, confound, and misdirect, and look how wondrous an event to have sidetracked Al.]**

The Pharisees were, as it were, a class whose tendency was to form a kind of intellectual aristocracy among the Jews. At first, they formed a sort of brotherhood, a "*haburah*", the members being called "*haburim*" or brothers. They were a subversive element, aiming at the overthrow of the Sadducean Highpriesthood, whose members prided themselves on their aristocracy of blood and birth, to which the Pharisees opposed an aristocracy of learning. The war waged by the latter extends over a long period of time, and the rivalry was bitter. The Pharisees, who, although they professed as one of the their chief tenets, the utmost contempt of the "am haretz" or simple people, did not overlook the fact that they needed their mass support for the attainment of their own aim, and they enlisted it by opposing the Sadducean strictness of the Law in many instances, namely, in the observance of the Sabbath.

The power of the Sadducees fell with the destruction of the Temple by Titus and thenceforth the Pharisaic element held supremacy among the Jews.

Quoting an acknowledged authority on Judaism, Mr. Flavien Brenier, Lt. Gen. Netchvolodow further describes the policy of the sect as follows:

"Before appearing proudly as the expression of Jewish aspirations, The Tradition of the Pharisees had serious difficulties to surmount, the

chief of which was the revival of the orthodox faith stimulated in the Jewish people by the Captivity. To the exiles, bemoaning the fall of the Temple of Jerusalem and begging Jehovah to end the misfortunes of their homeland, the revelation that Jehovah was only a phantom, entailed not only certain defeat, but also their own exposure to perils the last of which would have been the loss of all authority over Israel.

"The Pharisees then, judging it wiser to capture the confidence of their compatriots by taking the lead of the religious movement, affected a scrupulous observance of the slightest prescriptions of the law and instituted the practice of complicated rituals, simultaneously however cultivating the new doctrine in their secret sanctuaries. These were regular secret societies, composed during the captivity of a few hundred adepts. At the time of Flavius Josephus which was that of their greater prosperity they numbered only some 6,000 members.

"This group of intellectual pantheists was soon to acquire a directing influence over the Jewish nation. Nothing, moreover, likely to offend national sentiment ever appeared in their doctrines. However saturated with pantheistic Chaldeism they might have been, the Pharisees preserved their ethnic pride intact. This religion of Man divinised, which they had absorbed at Babylon they conceived solely in applying to the profit of the Jew, the superior and predestined being. The promises of universal dominion which the orthodox Jew found in the Law, the Pharisees did not interpret in the sense of the reign of the God of Moses over the nations, but in that of a material domination to be imposed on the universe by the Jews. The awaited Messiah was no longer the Redeemer of original Sin, a spiritual victor who would lead the world, it was a temporal king, bloody with battle, who would make Israel master of the world and "drag all peoples under the wheels of his chariot". The Pharisees did not ask this enslavement of the nations of a mystical Jehovah, which they continued worshipping in public, only as a concession to popular opinion, for they expected its eventual consummation to be achieved by the secular patience of Israel and the use of human means.

"Monstrously different from the ancient law were such principles as these, but they had nothing one could see, which might have rendered unpopular those who let them filter, drop by drop, among the Jews.

"The admirably conceived organizations of the Pharisees did not fail soon to bear fruit.

"One cannot better define its action in the midst of Jewish society before Jesus Christ," said Mr. Falvien Brenier, "than in comparing it with that of the Freemasons in modern society."

"A carefully restricted membership tightly bound, imposing on their members the religion of 'the secret', the Pharisees pursued relentlessly their double aim which was:

"1. The seizure of political power, by the possession of the great political offices (the influence of which was tremendous in the reconstituted Jewish nation) and the conquest of the Sanhedrin (Jewish parliament).

"2. To modify gradually the conceptions of the people in the direction of their secret doctrine."

The first of these aims was achieved when Hillel, a Pharisee of Babylon who claimed Davidic descent, was elected president of the Sanhedrin. Thus ended the bitter fight between the Pharisees and the Sadducees. Opposed to Hillel was

Shammai, a Sadducee, supporter of the Sadducean High Priest who was made Chief Judge of the assembly. The attitude of the two men towards each other is a matter of long record in the *Talmud*.

Among the most noted Pharisees, after Hillel, are: Ychanan be Zakkai, founder of the school of Yamnai, Akibah who, with Bar Cochba, fomented the revolt against the Romans under Hadrian, the rebellion ending with the order for the dispersion of Jews (132 A.D.) Also Simon ben Yohai, who might be termed the great Magician and Father of the *Cabala*, lastly Judah the Prince who compiled the Babylonian *Talmud*. Under these chiefs, the Phariasaic power was definitely established in the Sanhedrin. Those among the Jews who clung to the Sadducean tradition and refused to acknowledge the domination of the Pharisees, remained as dissidents. Such were the Samaritans and the Karaites who rejected the *Talmud*.

**[H: Are you beginning to be able to SEE the split in the actual ones who might wish to call themselves Jews? If you as Gentiles think there is difficulty in clearing up these confusions, be compassionate toward those God-believing Judeans who followed the Judean instructions and the books they ASSUMED were from God. There is not even an assumption that God had anything to do with the Talmud except to have these wise elders who knew, of course, more than anyone on the face of the Earth—in ORDER TO TAKE OVER THE WORLD INTO TOTAL CONTROL BY THEMSELVES.]**

The second of the aims and its method of attainment is exposed in the so-called *Protocols of the Wise Men of Zion* so loudly denounced by the descendants of those who devised The Secret Doctrine in Israel. Israel here meaning the Jews as a religious community, most of whom remain quite ignorant of the intricate subversive schemes imputed to them.

The attitude of Jesus Christ to this sect **[H: CULT]** is definitely expressed in the *New Testament* (see *Luke XI* and *John VIII*).

**[H: I can't let this pass, readers. Again in the assumption of whole TRUTH in the book you refer to as the Holy Bible YOU HAVE THE MISPERCEPTION THAT "JESUS" WAS THE "CHRIST" AND THAT EVERYTHING WRITTEN AS ACCLAIMED TO BE ABOUT OR FROM "HIM" WAS SO. "JESUS" COULD NOT HAVE BEEN THE ONE ACCLAIMED BORN AS THE CHRIST BECAUSE "JESUS" WAS AN ALIAS LABEL (AKA) AFFIXED BY SAUL OF TARSUS (PAUL) IN GREECE AT LEAST 35 YEARS AFTER THE EVENT OF IMMANUEL'S BIRTH! SINCE THAT IS NOT SO, WHAT DO WE HAVE AS TO ABILITY OF ANY RESEARCHER OR AUTHOR TO COME UP WITH VALID, INDISPUTABLE FACTS REGARDING THE SUBJECT? EVEN IN THE BIBLE, HOWEVER, THESE DIFFERENCES IN SECTS (CULTS) ARE DEFINED AND EXPLAINED. IF EVEN ONE THING, ONE IDEA, ONE STATED STATEMENT AS FACT, IS INCORRECT, IS IT NOT POSSIBLE YOU HAVE BEEN FOOLED IN SOME DEGREE OR ANOTHER? WHEN THE VERY BEING YOU CALL "CHRIST", "MESSIAH", EXPECTED TO COME AGAIN FOR YOU, HIS PEOPLE, IS NOT FACTUAL IN PRESENTATION, HOW CAN YOU TRUST ANY OF THE MATERIAL? I CAN UNDERSTAND WHY YOU FIRST BELIEVE A FALSE STATEMENT BUT HOW**

**CAN YOU CONTINUE TO, CENTURY AFTER CENTURY, WHEN FACTS AND TRUTH ARE PRESENT FOR YOUR USE, CONTINUE TO BE LIKE LAMBS TO THE SLAUGHTER HOUSES?]**

Esoteric Judaism, the Jewish religion as practised in the twentieth century, is based on the *Old Testament*, and on equally ancient commentaries on it, preserved for ages as oral traditions, and known, as above stated, under the general name of the *Talmud*. All copies of this book were ordered to be burned by Philip IV, the Fair, King of France, in 1306, but the book survived the holocaust.

**[H: Many so-called informed professors use this very concept as proving truth of the Talmud (without even an idea what is in the Talmud) as "if burned" they must hold truth. THANK YOU, READERS, for if this is the criteria for Truth, we must hold truth, for our books have been ordered BURNED, BANNED and CONFISCATED and my scribe incarcerated in prison on contempt charges.]**

We know that the Jewish god is not the father of all men and the ideal of love, justice and mercy, like the Christian God, or even like Ahura-Mazd or Brahma. On the contrary, he is the god of vengeance down to the fourth generation, just and merciful only to his own people, but foe to all other nations, denying them human rights and commanding their enslavement that Israel might appropriate their riches and rule over them.

The following quotations will serve to illustrate this point:

"And when the Lord thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor show mercy to them." *Deut. VII, 2*.

"For thou art an holy people unto the Lord thy God; the Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the Earth." *Deut. VII, 6*.

The *Talmud* comments upon it: "You are human beings, but the nations of the world are not human beings but beasts." *Baba Mecia 114, 6*.

"On the house of the Goy (non-Jew) one looks as on the fold of cattle." *Tosefta, Erubin VIII*.

From the *Talmud* (a prayer said on the eve of Passover, to the present day) "We beg Thee, O Lord, indict Thy wrath on the nations not believing in Thee, and not calling on Thy name. Let down Thy wrath on them and inflict them with Thy wrath. Drive them away in Thy wrath and crush them into pieces. Take away, O Lord, all bone from them. In a moment indict all disbelievers. Destroy in a moment all foes of Thy nation. Draw out with the root, disperse and ruin unworthy nations. Destroy them! Destroy them immediately in this very moment!" (Pranajtis: Christianus in *Talmudae Jeorum*, quotations from: *Synagoga Judaica*, p. 212. *Minhagin*, p. 23, *Crach Chaim 480 Hagah*).

**[H: Wow, the universal LAW of return, according to your sowing, this is going to be some heck of a show-and-tell on delivery day! I would have thought these wise-acres would have remembered that little detail before they offered up such obscenity and atrocity upon the world.]**

"When one sees inhabited houses of the 'Goy' one says, 'The Lord will destroy the house of the proud.' And when one sees them destroyed he says, 'The Lord God of Vengeance has revealed himself.'" — (*The Babylonian Talmud, Berachot*

58, 6.)

Those who do not own *Torah* and the prophets must all be killed. Who has power to kill them, let him kill them openly with the sword, if not, let him use artifices till they are done away with." — (Schulchan Arukh: *Choszen Hamispat*, 425, 50.)

The Jewish Sages soon understood that Christ's way of commenting upon the old Law introduced, instead of hatred toward foreign nations, brotherly feelings and equality of all men in the face of God, thus denying the Jews their privileged position as masters of the world.

At the same time, Christ's reforming the very-primitive and rough moral ideas of the *Old Testament* deprived the Jews of their very convenient-in-the-battle-of-life, unscrupulous, double morality. Thence the Jewish hatred for the Christian faith is conspicuous in the following quotations from Talmudic sources:

"The estates of the Goys are like wilderness; who first settles in them has a right to them. (*Baba Batra*, 14b.)

"The property of the Goys is like a thing without a master." (*Schulchan Arukh: Choszen Hamispat*, 116, 5.)

"If a Jew has struck his spade into the ground of the Goy, he has become the master of the whole." (*Baba Batra*, 55a.)

In order to enhance the authority of the *Old Testament* equally recognized by the Christians, while simultaneously augmenting that of the *Talmud* and the Rabbis, its commentators and authors teach:

"In the law (the *Bible*) are things more or less important, but the words of the Learned in the Scripture are always important.

"It is more wicked to protest the words of the rabbis than of *Torah*." (*Miszna, Sanhedryn XI*, 3.) "Who changes the words of the rabbis ought to die." (*Erubin*, 21b.)

"The decisions of the *Talmud* are words of the living God. Jehovah himself asks the opinion of earthly rabbis when there are difficult affairs in heaven." (Rabbi Menachen, Comments for the *Fifth Book*.) **[H: Well, oh boy, I bet that "living god" must be in full-time council since the GOD OF LIFE has actively entered this "question".]**

"Jehovah himself in heaven studies the *Talmud* **[H: Want to bet?]**, standing; he has such respect for that book." (Tr. Mechilla.)

To enhance the dignity of religious dogmas the following commandments are given:

"That the Jewish nation is the ONLY nation selected by God, while all the remaining ones are contemptible and hateful. **[H: Where does this leave YOU?]**

"That all property of other nations belongs to the Jewish nation, which consequently is entitled to seize upon it without any scruples." **[H: And, where does THIS ONE leave YOU? It has already happened!]**

"That an orthodox Jew is not bound to observe principles of morality towards people of other

nations, and on the contrary, he even ought to act against morality, if it were profitable for himself or for the interest of Jews in general."

"A Jew may rob a Goy (Goy means unclean, and is the disparaging name for a non-Jew), he may cheat him over a bill, which should not be perceived by him, otherwise the name of god would become dishonoured." (*Schulchan Arukh, Choszen Hamispat*. 348.)

If you call a rake, a shovel, just how much dirt do you suppose to lift with the tool? So, the first thing we do is to STOP calling, or allowing to be called, these enemies by false names. Every action is ANTI-Christ in concept, intention and action—so, get brave, gentiles and Judeans—call the rake a rake and let's get on with some TRUTH in this old weary world. The Antichrist has ALWAYS been the SAME Antichrist from the beginning and will be to the ending. This is not some new concept sprung on the world for this morning's refreshment or magic show. IT HAS NEVER BEEN OTHERWISE.

"Should a Goy to whom a Jew owed some money die without his heirs knowing about the debt, the Jew is not bound to pay the debt." (*Schulchan Arukh, Choszen Hamispat* 283, 1.)

"The son of Noah, who would steal a farthing, ought to be put to death, but an Israelite is allowed to do injury to thy neighbor, is not said, Thou shalt not do injury to a goy." (*Miszna, Sanhedryn*, 57.)

"A thing lost by a goy may not only be kept by the man who found it, but it is forbidden to give it back to him." (*Schulchan Arukh, Choszen Hamispat*,

266, 1.)

"Who took an oath in the presence of the goys, the robbers, and the custom-house officer, is not responsible." (*Tosefta Szebnot*, 11.)

"In order to annul marriages, oaths, and promises, a Jew must go to the rabbi, and if he is absent, he must call three other Jews, and say to them that he is sorry to have done it, and they say, 'Thou are allowed to.' (*Schulchan Arukh*, 2, 1:247.)

The *Kol Nidre* prayer on the Day of Judgment, that acquits beforehand from the nonfulfillment of all kinds of oaths and vows, is given here:

"All vows, oaths promises, engagements, and swearing, which, beginning this very day of reconciliation, we intend to vow, promise, swear, and bind ourselves to fulfill, we are sorry for already, and they shall be annulled, acquitted, annihilated, abolished, valueless, unimportant, our vow shall be NO VOWS, and our OATHS NO OATHS AT ALL." (*SCHULCHAN ARUKH*, Edit. I, 136.)

"If a goy wants a Jew to stand witness against a Jew at the Court of Law, and the Jew could give fair evidence, HE IS FORBIDDEN TO DO IT, but if a Jew wants a Jew to be a witness in a similar case against a Goy, he may do it." **[H: !!!!!]** (*Schulchan Arukh, Choszen Hamispat*, 28 art. 3 and 4.)

"Should a Jew inform the goyish authorities that another Jew has much money, the other will suffer a loss through it, he must give him remuneration." (*Schulchan Arukh. — Ch. Ha.*, 338.)

"If there is no doubt that someone thrice betrayed the Jews, or caused that their money passed to the goys, a means and wise council must be found to do away with him."

"Every one must contribute to the expense of the community (Kahal) in order to do away with the traitor." (*Ibid*. 163, 1.)

"It is permitted to kill a Jewish denunciator everywhere... it is permitted to kill him before he has denounced... though it is necessary to warn him and say, 'do not denounce.' But should he say, 'I will denounce,' he must be killed, and he who accomplishes it first will have the greater merit." (*Ibid*, 388, 10) **[H: Listen up, sleepyheads, they are NOT kidding!]**

"How to interpret the word 'robbery'. A goy is forbidden to steal, rob, or take woman slaves, etc., from a goy or from a Jew, but he (a Jew) is not forbidden to do all this to a goy." (*Tosefta, Aboda Zara*, VIII, 5.)

"If a goy killed a goy or a Jew he is responsible, but if a Jew killed a goy he is not responsible." (*Ibid.*, VIII, 5.)

The authors of the *Talmud*, having issued this horrible moral code, that acquits all kinds of crimes, in order to make easier the strife with foreigners to their own nation, understood the necessity of keeping its contents a secret and thus legislated:

"To communicate to a goy about our religious relations would be equal to the killing of all Jews, for if the goys knew what we teach about them, **they would kill us openly.**" (*Book of Libbre David*, 37) **[H: How much do you need, goyim gentiles? But to kill them? Oh no, there are ever so many other ways of retribution as to never need kill anyone over anything.]**

"It is forbidden to disclose the secrets of the Law. He who would do it would be as guilty as if he destroyed the whole world." (*Jaktu Chadasz*, 171, 2.) **[H: That is a pretty bad judgment, don't you think? Is it any wonder, then, that the secrets are kept, just like in other Orders which require blood sanctions if secrets are revealed.]** The restrictions and commandments bearing this in view were raised to the dignity of dogmas of faith. It is not astonishing that in face of such prohibitions the secrets of the *Talmud* have been so little known to other nations, especially to the Western ones, and till the present day, even the most progressive and citizen-like Jews think the disclosure of the principles of the *Talmud* a proof of the most outrageous intolerance, and an attack on the Jewish religion.

In order to separate the Jewish nation from all others and thus prevent it from mixing with them, and losing their national peculiarities, a great many precepts of the ritual and rules for every-day life, prejudices and superstitions, the remains of the times of barbarism and obscurity have been gathered in the *Talmud* and consecrated as canons. The precepts observed by Eastern Jews till the present day deride even the most simple notions of culture and hygiene. **[H: Would these not be rules for ANTICHRIST? Come on, readers, OPEN YOUR EYES.]** For instance they enjoin:

"If a Jew [Eastern] be called to explain any part of the rabbinic books, he only ought to give a false explanation, that he might not, by behaving differently, become an accomplice in betraying this information. Who will violate this order shall be put to death." (*Libbre David*, 37)

**[H: PEOPLE, THIS IS AGAINST THE JEWS; WHERE ARE THOSE JEWISH PEOPLE NOW, WITH THEIR SHOUTS AT US OF ANTI-SEMITISM AND JEW-HATER? THIS IS THE JEWISH RACE INTENDED FOR ANNIHILATION AND GENOCIDE HERE, GOOD BUDDIES.]**

**IT IS FORBIDDEN  
TO DISCLOSE  
THE SECRETS OF THE LAW.**

**[H: But what does this do to the Antiphone where it says: "Let our writings be open to all the people. Let them see what our moral code is like! . . .?]**

"One should and must make false oath, when the goys ask if our books contain anything against them. Then we are bound to state on oath that there is nothing like that." (*Szaalot-Utszabot. The Book of Jore d'a, 17.*)

"Every goy who studies the *Talmud*, and every Jew who helps him in it, ought to die." (*Sanhedryn 59a, Aboda Zora 8-6: Szagiga 13.*)

"The ears of the goys are filthy, their baths, houses, countries are filthy." (*Tosefta Mikwat, v. 1.*)

"A boy-goy after nine years and one day old, and a girl after three years and one day old, are considered filthy." (*Perferkowicz: Talmud t.v., p. 11.*)

These principles afford an explanation of the action of governments in excluding Jews from judicial and military positions. **[H: Well, not any more and, in fact, it is usually a requirement that in the Judicial (Jew-dicial) system that the membership in the Bar Association INSURES that even if a man is not a Jew, he becomes a Jew simply by oath of and service in the Bar Association, a private corporation overriding the laws of the Constitution in order to legislate and create LAWS as desired by this same bunch of Talmudic usurpers.]** They also explain that mysterious phenomenon known as

**ANTI-SEMITISM!**

[END OF QUOTING]

Difficult to digest, isn't it? Well, this is why the term: PEOPLE OF THE LIE. How can you know Truth if you are given secret laws, secret rules, secret information in the form which cannot be translated, and if translated, the translator is doomed to death—under the law being utilized?

Why would Antichrist set forth such regulations as we have offered here, and within thousands of pages of instructions? Because, if they be known, no man would allow such atrocities or lies foisted off on anyone, even himself, for gain of some Earth-perceived property or treasure.

Perhaps you can get a better view from the mountain where sit the Moslems, Buddhists, Islamic and yes, "CHRIST" Sanandans. I don't care what you call your "leaders", but you err when you buy into the lies of self-established LIES AND FALSE PRESENTATIONS.

If the Jews (Antichrists self-proclaimed, for they denied the one accepted by Christians as their leader) are on one side and ALL OTHERS are placed, by them, on the other, how think you that there will NOT be bloody confrontations? The Sanandan Atonians will do nothing save inform. But, you know and I know that the others will spread bloodshed throughout every nook and cranny of your globe as is possible and then leave the mess for the dying globalists.

If you call a rake, a shovel, just how much dirt do you suppose to lift with the tool? So, the first thing we do is to STOP calling, or allowing to be called, these enemies by false names. Every action is ANTI-Christ in concept, intention and action—so, get brave, gentiles and Judeans—call

the rake a rake and let's get on with some TRUTH in this old weary world. The Antichrist has ALWAYS been the SAME Antichrist from the beginning and will be to the ending. This is not some new concept sprung on the world for this morning's refreshment or magic show. IT HAS NEVER BEEN OTHERWISE.

You do what you want about this but the FACTS remain that this is TRUTH, PROVEN, and you get with whatever "side" you think your false teachers will allow—and sit until hell freezes—which it won't but you will be right there in the middle of it wishing you had done your homework!

I am reminded that our readers won't read the paper if there is very much information. Well, sorry about that, good friends, for it is going to be both BIG AND THICK, and it will behoove YOU TO TAKE THE TIME TO STUDY EVERY WORD OF EVERY PRESENTATION. THE FINAL CHOICE IS HERE!

If, further, you claim self to be too dense to understand these messages then you are too dense for me and, therefore, may you do well in your choices, but count me out of your plans. Salu.

**1/17/98 #2 HATONN**

Continuing from: *THE PROTOCOLS OF ZION* (No authors or publishing information available.)

**EXPLANATORY NOTES RELATIVE  
TO THE PROTOCOLS OF ZION**

Note that any footnotes or comments will be inserted where appropriate within the body of the text.

**BIRTHING THE PHOENIX**

[QUOTING, Part 11:]

**PART II**

**Chapter 1**

**HOW THE PROTOCOLS  
CAME TO RUSSIA**

The word "protocol" (From Greek. protos (first) + killa (glue).) was used to signify a flyleaf pasted at the top of an official document, bearing either the opening formula or a summary of the contents for convenient reference. The original draft of a treaty was usually pasted on in this way, that the signatories might check the correctness of the engrossed copy before signing. The draft itself being based on the discussion at the conference, the word came to mean also the minutes of the proceedings.

In this instance "the protocols" mean the "draft of the plan of action" of the Jewish leaders. There have been many such drafts at different periods in Jewish history since the dispersion, but few of them have come into general circulation. In all, the principles and morality are as old as the tribe. By way of illustration we give an instance which occurred in the fifteenth century.

In 1492, Chemor, chief Rabbi of Spain, wrote to the Grand Sanhedrin, which had its seat in Constantinople, for advice, when a Spanish law threatened expulsion. The reply is found in the sixteenth century Spanish book, *La Silva Curiosa*, by Julio-Iniguez de Medrano (Paris Orry, 1608), on pages 156 and 157, shown in photostat, with

the following explanation: "This letter following was found in the archives of Toledo by the hermit of Salamanca, (while) searching the ancient records of the kingdoms of Spain; and, as it is expressive and remarkable, I wish to write it here." This was the reply:

[*Note insert for this sequence in box on next page.*]

"Beloved brethren in Moses, we have received your letter in which you tell us of the anxieties and misfortunes which you are enduring. We are pierced by as great pain to hear it as yourselves.

The advice of the Grand Satraps and Rabbis is the following:

1. As for what you say that the King of Spain (Ferdinand) obliges you to become Christians: do it, since you cannot do otherwise.

2. As for what you say about the command to despoil you of your property: make your sons merchants that they may despoil, little by little, the Christians of theirs.

3. As for what you say about making attempts on your lives: make your sons doctors and apothecaries, that they may take away Christians' lives.

4. As for what you say of their destroying your synagogues: make your sons canons and clerics in order that they may destroy their churches.

5. As for the many other vexations you complain of: arrange that your sons become advocates and lawyers, and see that they always mix in affairs of State, that by putting Christians under your yoke you may dominate the world and be avenged on them.

6. Do not swerve from this order that we give you, because you will find by experience that humiliated as you are, you will reach the actuality of power.

Signed: *Prince of the Jews of Constantinople.*"

These protocols given to the world by Nilus are only the latest known edition of the Jewish leaders' programme. The story of how the latter came into general circulation is an interesting one.

In 1884 the daughter of a Russian general, Mlle. Justine Glinka, was endeavoring to serve her country in Paris by obtaining political information, which she communicated to General Orgevkii (At that time Secretary to the Minister of the Interior, General Cherevin.) in St. Petersburg. For this purpose she employed a Jew, Joseph Schorst (Alias Schapiro, whose father had been sentenced in London, two years previous, to ten years penal servitude for counterfeiting.), member of the Mizraim Lodge in Paris. One day Schorst offered to obtain for her a document of great importance to Russia, on payment of 2,500 francs. This sum being received from St. Petersburg was paid over and the document handed to Mlle. Glinka. (Schorst fled to Egypt where, according to French police archives, he was murdered.)

She forwarded the French original, accompanied by a Russian translation to Orgevkii, who in turn handed it to his chief, General Cherevin, for transmission to the Tsar. But Cherevin, under obligation to wealthy Jews, refused to transmit it, merely filing it in the archives. (On his death in 1896, he willed a copy of his memoirs containing the *Protocols* to Nicholas II.)

Meantime there appeared in Paris certain books on Russian court life (Published under the pseudonym "Count Vassilii", their real author was Mme. Juliette Adam, using material furnished by

Princess Demidov-San Donato, Princess Radzivil, and other Russians.), which displeased the Tsar, who ordered his secret police to discover their authorship. This was falsely attributed, perhaps with malicious intent (Among the Jews in the Russian secret service in Paris was Maniulov, whose odious character is drawn by M. Paleologue, *Memoires.*), to Mlle. Glinka, and on her return to Russia she was banished to her estate in Orel. To the *marechal de noblesse* of this district, Alexis Sukhotin, Mlle. Glinka gave a copy of the *Protocols*. Sukhotin showed the document to two friends, Stepanov and Nilus; the former had it printed and circulated privately in 1897; the second, Professor Sergius A. Nilus, published it for the first time in Tsarskoe-Tselo (Russia) in 1901, in a book entitled *The Great Within the Small*. Then, about the same time a friend of Nilus, G. Butmi, also brought it out and a copy was deposited in the British Museum on August 10, 1906.

Meantime, through Jewish members (Notably Eno Azev and Efrom. The latter, formerly a rabbi, died in 1925 in a monastery in Serbia, where he had taken refuge; he used to tell the monks that the *Protocols* were but a small part of the Jewish plans for ruling the world and a feeble expression of their hatred of the gentiles.), of the Russian police, minutes of the proceedings of the Basle Congress (**Supra**, Part I, 34) in 1897 had been

obtained and these were found to correspond with the *Protocols*. (The Russian government had learned that at meetings of the B'nai B'rith in New York in 1893-94, **JACOB SCHIFF** (**supra**, 63, 65) had been named chairman of the committee on the revolutionary movement in Russia.)

In January 1917, Nilus had prepared a second edition, revised and documented, for publication. But before it could be put on the market, **the revolution of March 1917 had taken place** and Kerenski, who had succeeded to power, ordered the whole edition of Nilus's book to be destroyed. In 1924, Prof. Nilus was arrested by the Cheka in Kiev, imprisoned, and tortured; he was told by the Jewish president of the court that this treatment was meted out to him for "having done them incalculable harm in publishing the *Protocols*". Released for a few months, he was again led before the G.P.U. (Cheka), this time in Moscow and confined. Set at liberty in February 1926, he died in exile in the district of Vladimir on January 13, 1929.

A few copies of Nilus's second edition were saved and sent to other countries where they were published; in Germany, by Gottfried zum Beek (1919); in England, by *The Briton* (1920); in France, by Mgr. Jouin in *La Revue Internationale des Societes Secretes*, and by The Beckwith Co. (New York 1921). Later, editions appeared in Italian, Russian, Arabic, and even in Japanese.

Such is the simple story of how these *Protocols* reached Russia and thence came into general circulation.

Mr. Stephanov's deposition (The translation is the author's; a photostat of the original is appended.) relative to it is here given as corroboration. [Note insert for this sequence in box on next page.]

## Chapter II

### HOW AN AMERICAN EDITION WAS SUPPRESSED

There is a saying in several languages that only the truth hurts. Recognizing the fact beneath this expression, one is little surprised at the zeal which certain parties seek to disprove documentary evidence. If the evidence were false, then it would be ignored by those concerned and pass quickly into the realm of forgotten things. *But if the evidence is genuine and open to verification from many angles, then the truth will hurt and thus not be ignored.*

*If this reasoning is correct, the violent methods used by the Jews, particularly those affiliated with the Zionist movement, to discredit and suppress the document entitled The Protocols of the Elders of Zion, would alone constitute a proof of its authenticity.*

pasteup

Nilus and Butmi had published the document without comment. Its success therefore is entirely due to:

1. The self-evident character of the document;
2. The logical reasoning expressed in clear, simple terms;
3. The explanation it gives of international politics;
4. The fact that the events predicted in it have actually occurred since.

But if its publishers gave no guarantee of its genuineness, those who have attacked it have failed even more conspicuously to discredit and refute it. To quote a contemporary writer: (Cf. the works of Jouin, Lambelin and N. H. Webster.)

“The fact remains that the *Protocols* have never been refuted, and the futility of the so-called refutations which have appeared, as well as its temporary suppression, have done more to convince the public of its authenticity than the writings of all the anti-Semites put together.”

There is plenty of indisputable, documentary evidence which explains the Jewish plan of action, without recourse of the *Protocols*. Their importance lies in the fact that, published at a

definite date, they foretold historical events which have upset the world, that they explained these events by the principles set forth in the work itself: This fact makes it superfluous to enquire whether the author of the *Protocols* is the Zionist Congress *in corpore*, a member of the congress, or some Jewish (or even Christian) thinker. Their source is of small moment: the facts, the relation of cause and effect, are there; the existence of the work prior to the events foretold in it can never be brought into question, and that is enough.

The first attempt at refutation appeared in 1920, entitled, *The Jewish Bogey and the Forged Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*, by a Jew, Lucien Wolf; it was followed by articles in the *Metropolitan* (New York) signed “William Hard”. The effect of these articles, contrary to the intention of their authors, was to draw wider public attention to the existence of the *Protocols*. At the same time in America the Jewish Anti-Defamation League (This league compelled the Beckwith Co., which subsequently published the *Protocols* after Putnam’s withdrawal, to insert in every copy sold a copy of the Jewish Anti-Defamation League’s refutation.) [**H: Remember,**

**though, that the ADL is a branch of British INTELLIGENCE.]** filled the papers with denunciations of the libel from all parts of the country, thus proving how powerful is Jewish organization. One of its members was Louis Marshall, and, as an illustration of its activity, the story of the suppression of the edition of the *Protocols* which an American publishing house had tried to bring out, is instructive. It shows not only the pressure the Jews can bring to bear on anyone who dares to lift his finger against them, but their own mental attitude of *absolute intolerance* towards others, while demanding of the world complete acquiescence in their schemes.

George Haven Putnam, head of the firm Putnam & Son, New York, after his annual visit to London, brought out in 1920 an American edition of *The Cause of World Unrest*. (The reproduction in book form of a series of articles which had appeared in the *Morning Post* of London.) About the same time, he decided to issue *The Protocols of the Elders of Zion* in book form. Advance notices were released and the book set up and ready to go on the stands about October 15. On the eve of its appearance, Putnam received

the following letter from Louis Marshall.

MY DEAR SIR:

As one who believes in those qualities that constitute the true American spirit, I have been greatly disturbed by the accounts given by the newspapers of the outrage to which you were subjected at the meeting held at Erasmus High School in Brooklyn the other evening. Knowing your patriotism, I can only regard the alleged cause, namely, that you had condemned the *Declaration of Independence* and were of the opinion that we owed an apology to England for severing our relations with her, as a slander, born of prejudice and ignorance.

I had scarcely finished reading this episode which had thus aroused my indignation, when I found upon my table a book, bearing the imprint of your firm, entitled *The Cause of World Unrest*, bound in a flaming red and purporting to be a republication of articles that have recently appeared in the London *Morning Post* with which I had become familiar. To say that I was shocked that your honored name should be made the vehicle of disseminating among the American people these outpourings of malice, intolerance and hatred, this witches' broth of virulent poison, is merely to confess the poverty of my vocabulary. On opening the book I turned to the publishers' note, which was apologetic and disclaimed responsibility for the publication. It was followed by an introduction which made it absolutely clear that the purpose of the book was to charge the Jews with an age-long conspiracy to destroy civilization in order that they might absorb the wealth and power of the world. Thus proclaimed, at length came the stupid drivel intended to support this thesis and calculated to make the Jew repulsive in the eyes of his fellow-men and to exterminate him, not figuratively, but literally, appealing, as it does, to the lowest passions and proceeding upon the same processes that were employed in the Middle Ages for the same object. Then it was the blood accusation, the charge of poisoning wells, of spreading plagues and pestilence, of the desecration of the Host. Now it is pretended conspiracy to overturn the economic system of the world by inciting warfare and revolution.

The slightest knowledge of history, the most elementary capacity for analysis, or even a minute inkling as to what the Jew is and has been, would suffice to stamp this book and the forged *Protocols* on which it is based, as the most stupendous libels in history. These writings are the work of a bank of conspirators who are seeking to continue to make the Jew, as he has been in all the centuries, the scapegoat of autocracy. The *Protocols* bear the hall-mark of the secret agents of the dethroned Russian bureaucracy, and the book which you have published is a mere babbling reiteration of what the murderers of the Ukraine, of Poland, and of Hungary are urging as justification for the holocausts of the Jews in which they have been engaged. It has been intimated, and there is much to sustain the theory, that the real purpose of these publications in the United States and in England is to arouse sufficient hostility against the Jew to subject them to mob violence and thus to give justification to those who have incited pogroms in Eastern Europe.

I have also observed that, upon the cover of the book to which I am now referring, you are advertising the publication of *The Protocols*, which I unhesitatingly denounce as on their face palpable forgeries. If you were called upon to circulate

counterfeit money or forged bonds, you would shrink in horror at the suggestion. What you have done and what you propose to do is, however, in morals, incalculably worse. You are assisting in spreading falsehoods, in uttering libels, the effect of which will be felt for decades to come. You are giving them respectability, whilst the name of the author is shrouded in secrecy. Even Mr. Gwynne does not avow paternity for the book which he has heralded. Much as you may desire to shake off responsibility, therefore, the real responsibility for hurling this bomb, for such it is, prepared though it has been by others, rests upon you. Whoever may read this book and is of such a low type of intelligence as to be influenced by it, will not be apt to draw the fine ethical distinctions with which you are seeking to salve your conscience. As a patriotic American, do you believe that you are contributing to the creation of that spirit of

justice and fair-play, of unity and harmony, which is the very foundation of that Americanism for which every good citizen has yearned, when you stimulate hatred and passion by the publication of these dreadful falsehoods? If there should occur in this country, in consequence of these publications and those of Henry Ford, what is earnestly desired by the anti-Semites with whom you have arrayed yourself, do you suppose that, when the Almighty calls you to a reckoning and asks you whether you have ever borne false witness against your neighbor, you will be guiltless in His eyes because of your publishers' note disavowing responsibility? **[H: Boy, this one covers it all, doesn't he?]**

I know that you must have been pained, as I was when I read of the treatment to which you were subjected, because of lying accusations directed against you. Are you able to appreciate the pain, the grief, the agony, that you are causing to three millions of your fellow-countrymen and millions of men, women and children in other parts of the world by your participation in the disgraceful and inhuman persecution which is now being insidiously carried on by means of publications in the distribution of which you are now actively engaged? I look upon this as a tragedy.

Louis Marshall

Major Putnam, still feeling and sincerely believing that he was an independent American, though not a very brave one, for throughout he uses the name of Mr. Gwynne as a screen, answered:

New York, October 15th, 1920

Dear Mr. Marshall:

Your letter of the 13th inst., which has to do with the publication of the volume entitled *World*

*Unrest* and the announcement of the companion volume *The Protocols*, has been read before the members of our publishing board and has received the respectful consideration to which any communication from a citizen of your standing and reputation is assuredly entitled. I am asked by my associates to make report as follows as to our own understanding of the matters in question:

1. We are not prepared to accept your view of the responsibility that attaches to a publishing imprint, or to the association of such imprint with one volume or another. We believe that our own policy in this matter is in accord with that of the leading publishing houses on both sides of the Atlantic. It would be impossible to carry on the business of publishing books of

opinion, whether the opinions have to do with the issues of today or with matters of the past, if the publisher was assumed to be in accord with the conclusions arrived at by one author or another. It is the intention to bring into print only such volumes as may present on such issues information that is understood to make an addition to the knowledge of the subject, or conclusions which appear to be entitled to consideration, to analysis, or possibly to refutation.

2. We have on our own catalogue, for instance, volumes expressing almost every phase of theological or religious belief. The list includes some books accepted by the Christian Scientists as fairly representative of their doctrines. In publishing such books we have, of course, no intention of announcing ourselves as upholding the theories of the Christian Scientists any more than in the publication of a volume by a Presbyterian divine we have expressed our acceptance of the Westminster catechism, or in printing a book by an Episcopal friend, we have been prepared to approve the reasonableness of the thirty-nine articles.

3. The volume, *World Unrest*, was, as you will have noted, brought into publication in London at the instance of Mr. Gwynne, the scholarly editor of the *Morning Post*. You doubtless have knowledge of the journals of England and will realize that the *Post* does not belong to the sensation-monger journals like Bottomley's *John Bull* or Hearst's *American*. It is a conservative paper which has the reputation of avoiding sensational material.

Mr. Gwynne had convinced himself that the papers brought into print in the *Post*, and later published under his direction in book form, were deserving of consideration. As we have stated in the publisher's-note, we are not prepared to express any opinion whatsoever in regard to the value of the so-called information presented, or

There is a saying in several languages that only the truth hurts. Recognizing the fact beneath this expression, one is little surprised at the zeal which certain parties seek to disprove documentary evidence. If the evidence were false, then it would be ignored by those concerned and pass quickly into the realm of forgotten things. *But if the evidence is genuine and open to verification from many angles, then the truth will hurt and thus not be ignored.*

*If this reasoning is correct, the violent methods used by the Jews, particularly those affiliated with the Zionist movement, to discredit and suppress the document entitled The Protocols of the Elders of Zion, would alone constitute a proof of its authenticity.*

as to the weight of the conclusions arrived at by the writer and endorsed by Mr. Gwynne. The recommendation came to us that, as the Gwynne volume used as a large part of its text the document entitled *The Protocols*, the readers of *World Unrest* would be interested in having an opportunity of examining the full text of *The Protocols*. You have already knowledge of this curious document. It has, it seems, been in print since 1905, and possibly earlier. An edition was published some months back by Eyre & Spottiswoode, conservative law publishers of London. The text that was brought to us in a translation freshly made from the Russian and is accompanied by a record of what is known of the original document. (This edition prepared by G. H. Putnam was subsequently published by The Beckwith Company, 299 Madison Avenue, New York.)

It is evident that the document has, as you point out, no voucher for authenticity and it is quite possible that it will be found to possess no historic importance. Attention has again been directed to it during the past year simply on the ground, according at least to the understanding of Mr. Gwynne's author and of himself, that certain of the instructions given and policies recommended in *The Protocols* appear to have been carried out by the Bolshevik government in Russia. Certain suggestions in *The Protocols* have also been connected with the policies of the Zionists, policies which, according to Mr. Gwynne and some other writers, are causing serious unrest in Palestine, Syria and Arabia.

In presenting *The Protocols* to American readers in a carefully printed edition, we have not the least intention of expressing the view that the documents are authentic, or that they will in the end be considered as possessing historic authority.

Mr. Gwynne takes the ground that neither *World Unrest* or *The Protocols* themselves present charges against the Jews as a whole. They emphasize certain things that have been done, or are alleged to have been done, by certain groups of Jews. It would be as fair to say a record of lynching in Texas or Arkansas, or a record of the attempt of the Bryan group to secure the payment of debts fifty cents on the dollar, was to be considered as a charge against the whole American people.

Mr. Gwynne's associates take the ground that the leading Jews on both sides of the Atlantic, men whose patriotism is unquestioned, ought not to put these documents to one side as of trifling importance. The time may very properly have come at which the charges made as said, only against certain groups of Jews, should be analyzed by the Jews whose judgments would be accepted as authoritative by English and American readers. If the charge is unfounded that Bolshevism as carried on in Russia has been conducted largely under Jewish direction, the statement ought to be refuted.

I received only yesterday a copy of a monthly entitled *The Brooklyn Anti-Bolshevist*. The magazine undertakes to make "defense of American institutions against the Jewish Bolshevik doctrines of Morris Hillquit and Leon Trotzky". It seems to me that American citizens of the Jewish race (and the group comprises some of the best citizens that we have) might properly interest themselves in making clear to the public that there is no foundation for any charge against the *World Patriotism of the Jewish* race. (Our italics)

I wish very much that you might yourself be

interested in preparing a volume that should give consideration to the whole subject matter and particularly, of course, to these publications which have come into print as a result of the world's indignation against the Moscow government.

G. P. Putnam's Sons would be well pleased to associate the imprint of their New York and London Houses with such a volume from the pen of a distinguished jurist like yourself.

One further thought occurs to me: You and I are believers in freedom of speech. We recognize that in war times certain reservations are in order for the sake of the nation, but we hold that, with the necessary reservations as to the rights of an individual, or as to a possible libel upon an individual, it is in order, and, from the point of view of the community, wise, to allow full freedom for platform utterances. If, however, this be true for the spoken word it should logically be applicable also to the word that comes into print.

In case you may be interested in considering the suggestion of a monograph from your pen to be prepared by yourself, or by some competent authority whom you might be able to interest, I should be ready to keep an appointment for a personal word at such time and place as you might find convenient.

Submitting the suggestion for your consideration, I am, with cordial regards,

Yours faithfully,  
George Haven Putnam

The suggestion of the 'monograph' from Louis Marshall's pen was somewhat ironic. There is no doubt that on October 15, 1920, Major Putnam still felt himself an independent American.

And the binding of *The Protocols* went on as usual.

But on October 29th came one more letter from the president of the American Jewish Committee:

New York City, October 29th, 1920

My Dear Sir:

Absence from the city and professional engagements have prevented me from replying earlier to yours of the 15th inst., in which you define your policy regarding the publication of *the Cause of the World Unrest* and your announcement of your intended publication of *The Protocols*.

I cannot accept the theories on which you seek to justify acts which, in all moderation, I sought to characterize in my letter of the 13th inst. You disregard entirely the proposition on which my criticism is based. Nobody can go farther than I do in upholding the freedom of the press and freedom of speech. It has been my privilege to aid in the creation of important precedents in furtherance of these fundamentals of liberty. Libel and slander, however, have always been looked upon in American law as abuses of a free press and of free speech and as attacks upon the integrity of the constitutional guarantees that you invoke. Nor do I question the right of any publisher to issue "books of opinion" to whatever subject the opinions may relate. They may be polemical or they may attack the soundness of scientific, political or theological theories or doctrines. No fair-minded man would for a moment venture to find fault because of strictures directed against his cherished doxy.

*The Protocols* and *The Cause of World Unrest*

are not, however, books of opinion. They assume to deal with facts. [H: **Wow, it reminds of Judge Jason Brent when he came to the bench, heard Jew Horn and then turned to the Ekkers and Legal Counsel and to the MANY WITNESSES PRESENT IN THE COURTROOM and loudly announced he would "hear no facts". He then launched into a tirade of insults which were captured on audio tape, after which he dismissed the case against Santa Barbara Savings and left the bench abruptly. The tapes, within one day, were MISSING. A hearing, without notification to the Ekkers (their case indeed), that there would be a "clarification hearing" for "since the tapes were missing, there needed to be a record made." Ah, but the record reflected NOTHING AT ALL OF THE ACTUAL HAPPENINGS and, in addition, it was required that Ekkers' attorney falsify the record by stating there had been a hearing when there was NO HEARING ALLOWED AT ALL. THE CASE WAS IMMEDIATELY DISMISSED FOLLOWING THE TIRADE OF JUDGE BRENT. The Ekkers only found out about the secret "restructuring or clarification" hearing WHEN THEY RECEIVED A VERY LARGE BILLING FROM THEIR ATTORNEY'S FIRM.] *The Protocols* purport to be the pronouncements of so-called "Wise Men of Zion". *The Cause of World Unrest* undertakes to charge that the Jews and the Freemasons are together engaged in a conspiracy for the overthrow of civilization and the arrogation by them of world domination. It is these alleged facts that I denounce as falsehoods and as libels criminal in intent and criminal in their operation. *The Protocols*, which are made the basis of the *Cause of World Unrest* and which you properly describe as companion volumes, are so intrinsically false that even Mr. Gwynne concedes that he himself has a serious doubt as to their genuineness. That *The Protocols* are a fabrication similar to those that have appeared in every period of history, appears from every line of that document. I am credibly informed that the manuscript was offered for publication to seven different publishing houses in this country, who refused to have their names connected with it, before Small, Maynard & Co., undertook to issue it to the American public. The author of the *Cause of World Unrest* hides behind anonymity. You yourself speak of the author as being "Mr. Gwynne's author". Apparently even you do not know the pedigree of this incendiary book. Yet you have, I repeat, given it your endorsement by publishing it, even though you disavow responsibility. Your position is that of one who endorses a note to give it currency and at the same time makes a mental reservation against meeting his obligation.**

No, Major Putnam, the principle which you seek to establish will not work. Whoever touches pitch is defiled. Whoever retails falsehoods and spreads them, whether it be orally or through the medium of the press, is responsible for those falsehoods. It will not do to say that you have many friends among the Jews whom you respect and that these books are not intended to reflect upon all Jews. The world is not so discriminating. People whose passions are aroused do not differentiate. The forger of *The Protocols* and the mysterious author of *The Cause of World Unrest* make no distinctions. Neither did their prototypes of the middle ages nor the black hundred of modern Russia indulge in such refinements. Troy and Tyre were alike to them.

Do not for a moment misunderstand me, I contend that there are no Jews who are now engaged or who have ever been engaged in a conspiracy such as that charged by you as existing in these books which emerge smoking from your presses. The cry of Bolshevism will not suffice. Your reference to the *Brooklyn Anti-Bolshevist* shows what a sad pass you have reached. To shelter yourself behind the bulwarks of an infamous pasquinade of the guttersnipe variety and to insinuate that because that sheet pretends to defend American institutions “against the Jewish Bolshevik doctrines of Morris Hillquit and Leon Trotsky” you may therefore descend to the same depths, is a revelation to me. I had not believed that any real, true American would thus lend himself to the creation of ill-will and malevolence. The fact that out of the mass of Russian Jews there is an infinitesimal percentage who are Bolsheviks, affords no justification for laying the sins of Bolshevism at the door of the Jewish people. To say that Bolshevism is a Jewish movement is as ridiculous as to say that the Jews are responsible for capitalism, or because there are Jewish musicians, actors and poets, that music, the drama and poetry are Jewish movements. **[H: Well???**

I am not a Zionist, and yet I regard the slurs that these books are attempting to make against Zionism to be unworthy. The very Zionists whom these books are attacking have been persecuted by the Bolsheviks and have been denounced as counter revolutionists, just as the mass of the Jews of Russia have been pursued as members of the bourgeoisie. I am not a member of the Masonic or of any other secret order, but the attempt in these books to charge Freemasonry with participation in such a conspiracy as is proclaimed almost argues the existence of a pathological condition on the part of the author that betokens mental aberration. When one remembers that fifteen of the presidents of the United States, including George Washington, have been Freemasons, it is unnecessary to go further in condemnation of these volumes which you are pleased to denominate “books of opinion”.

**[H: Right at the end of this writing is the place I want you to put Washington’s Farewell Address!] [See page 79 for this document.]**

I had not believed that a Jew in this country would ever be called upon to occupy the humiliating position of defending his people against the charges such as those which are being spread broadcast through your agency. If ever the time comes when it shall be desirable to answer such books, I am quite sure that it will be unnecessary for me to avail myself of your firm as publishers.

Very truly yours,  
Louis Marshall

Two days later, Putnam bowed before the will of Jewry in the following terms:

November 1st, 1920

Dear Mr. Marshall:

Mr. Gwynne, at whose instance we brought into print the American edition of his volume on *World Unrest*, had taken the ground that the publication of the document known as *The Protocols* might throw light on the organization of the Bolsheviks. Their operations have caused grave concern throughout the world and they are, therefore, a matter of legitimate public discussion.

It was his opinion that if it had not been for the apprehension aroused by Bolshevism, the document would probably have been permitted to rest in obscurity.

An edition of *The Protocols* was, therefore, published in London by Eyre & Spottiswoode, law publishers of high standing.

It had seemed to us that the readers of *The World Unrest* were entitled to have the opportunity of examining the complete document (to which frequent references are made in Mr. Gwynne’s volume) and we had, therefore, undertaken the publication of a carefully prepared translation by us, which is now nearly in readiness, and has involved a considerable outlay.

We now find, however, that an edition printed in Boston is being distributed as a regular publication. There is no necessity for bringing into print another volume containing substantially the same material. We have decided, *therefore, in deference to the objections raised by yourself, and by my valued friend, Oscar Strauss, not to proceed* (our italics) with the publication.

I am, Yours very truly  
George Haven Putnam

**[H: And so another less-than-brave soul hit the ground, giving in to the actually STUPID and insipid threats and unabashed hogwash.]**

What had taken place between October 29 and November 1st? Putnam wrote to one of the parties interested that so much pressure was brought to bear on him that he had to give up publishing *The Protocols*, and would even be obliged to withdraw unsold copies of *World Unrest*. It is safe to conclude that Putnam’s firm was threatened with bankruptcy if it persisted. We understand that Small Maynard & Co. of Boston and The Beckwith Co. of New York and in fact practically *every firm* which has published *The Protocols* had difficulties within a year or two. Of course it is said that is purely accidental; but it was just such an “accident” that Putnam wished to avoid!

[END OF QUOTING]

Are we pushing the river? Good grief, readers, the river is dry as the very ones you protect—stole the water. You can’t even get enough for irrigation to stay alive.

My question is: What are you going to do about it? We are so stretched thin here that we can’t get more done. What about, as a recent speaker stressed, there needs to be a website or someone should put *CONTACT* and/or at the least, material we offer—on that internet. I welcome anyone who will do so to do so. We will even supply e-mail copy along with any relevant documentation accompanying our presentations.

Reach out and touch someone!

Thank you and good night.

**1/18/98 #1 HATONN**

Before we dive off into another marathon writing, I need to express my appreciation for service above and beyond anything we could expect and much the less, produced in such a loving and magnificent way.

I asked that this very touchy material be gotten forth and into the hands of the public as quickly as possible, and working around the clock we have gotten some of the most IMPORTANT background information on Antichrist into your hands.

I have been petitioned to keep the papers smaller (the staff tries to put to press ALL of my writings as they come forth) so that financially we can perhaps stay in print longer and not overload you the readers. NO, I will not stop or slow the writings although neither I, nor my scribe, have anything to do with the paper.

This information goes directly to the Rise of Antichrist, the reign of Antichrist, and before we are done, it will cover the fall of Antichrist.

This is the most IMPORTANT information ever on your globe. It has been changed, buried, killed over, and used as a manipulation to allow “the LIE” to become your very breath of living death.

Can YOU keep up? That is not MY PROBLEM! You who want Truth will keep up and the ones who just want input to make a bit more money or a bit more insight to prophecy and doom will just have to glean what you can, however you wish to handle information flowing past your senses.

I note that we have several at great distance, and I mean GREAT distance, who have been receiving all of this on e-mail, fax or phone. They are IN the hotbeds of ongoing terror and not only do they keep up—they send us daily responses with backup information.

You have to end up in every instance DISCERNING the MAN and JUDGING the outcome of actions or the actions themselves. There will always be lies dumped on you AS LONG AS YOU ACCEPT THEM AND GO ON WITH YOUR SEARCHING. THE INTENT IS TO CONFUSE YOU WITH “NEW” STUFF ENOUGH TO BURY YOU IN CHAOS. THEN, WHEN YOU THINK YOU HAVE FOUND TRUTH, YOU WILL ALSO FIND THE SIGN OF THE EVIL INPUTTER. AH YES, EVEN IN SUCH AS THE *KEYS OF ENOCH* AND THROUGH THE WORKS OF BROTHER PHILIP. AND ALWAYS THERE ARE STORIES REGARDING THESE VERY BOOKS AND THE HOLDERS OF SAME. DO THEY WANT TRUTH TO THE WORLD OR NOT? YOU WILL FIND THEY WANT THE FULL ATTENTION AND MONEY FROM THE BOOKS AT ALL COSTS OF SERVING HUMANITY.

What mean I? Well, we have been asked as in tidal waves of inquiries about these very sectarian books. We found that Brother Philip is NOT “Philip” at all. The “Person” filling that role as pen-name is not “Philip”. *SECRET OF THE ANDES*, as will shortly be referred to, was put to paper mostly of evenings while the writer was quite unable to realize up from down. There was great trouble in the group over this particular man’s misbehavior. Ah, but the fun came when this book was presented as a gift to us from Sister Thedra, God rest her soul. She had been WITH the author of that book and related all sorts of interesting tales about the journeys and “Mystery” schools which were SO MYSTERIOUS that they did not exist AT ALL.

With that bit of information in mind, let me say that I chose to use a few passages from the book as reference as the correspondent has done here in this letter which I will share—and immediately from the adversary bunch of servants to the downfall of Man, came the cry of “Dharma’s books are simply plagiarisms”. What are historical records as handed down, readers? We always give full credit to all researchers and authors. Could it be that most of the information presented is purely BS and the books are written

to make money off you searching beings? BET YOUR BOTTOM NICKLE!

Many of you have asked why we don't advertise, why we don't push our books, our paper, ourselves. GOD'S INFORMATION IS FREE, READERS, SO WHEN THERE IS PRESENTATION WE ONLY WISH TO BE ABLE TO STAY IN PRINT UNTIL FUNDS COME FROM OTHER RESOURCES. IT WILL! WE HAVE NEVER CEASED TO FOLLOW EVERY LEAD OFFERED FOR THAT RESULT AND, AGAIN, MY TEAM WORKS DAY AND NIGHT TO MAKE SURE THAT VERY FLOW HAPPENS. WE DO HAVE TO HAVE EXPENSES MET OR WE CAN'T PRINT ANYTHING. BUT EVEN WHEN WE CANNOT PRINT ANYTHING—WE STAY PREPARED AND WRITE AND WRITE AND WRITE UNTIL THE FINGERS ARE NUMB—AGAINST THE DAY IT CAN FREELY FLOW. ONCE TO PAPER, PRINTER AND COMPUTER, SCATTERED AND SHELTERED BY YOU THE SMALL CREW—IT CAN NEVER AGAIN "NOT BE". There are some 70 journals waiting with everything ready to ship to press. We will leave those sitting if necessary and this recent series will be placed in front immediately. If our monitors and assemblers take note, I would think the first two are full as you set up the *Journals*. There were several lengthy writings prefacing these very pointed and dangerous printings. With the additional information I have asked to be accompanying the writings I do, I also want Sananda's writings included along with any other pertinent references from our compatriots. I do NOT want just every item we might reference placed in THESE *Journals* of this series.

I repeat: THESE WILL BE THE MOST IMPORTANT BOOKS EVER TO GRACE YOUR GLOBE ABOUT THIS TIME IN HISTORY OF HUMAN EXPERIENCE HERE. Historical TRUTH has been buried, burned and kept from you to better fool you people ALL THE TIME. When scholars recognize the lies and the game plan—they are murdered. No, I suggest that no matter how big that paper or overwhelming these *Journals* may seem to your senses—STUDY THEM CAREFULLY—THEY ARE YOUR TICKET.

I will remind you, however: we give no thought or care to anyone either against us, denouncing us, shouting and yelling about "their" "anything"—period. They may do and judge ANY

THING OR ANY WAY THEY CHOOSE. THEY are not our business nor focus, for before the end arrives, THEY WILL ALL BE GONE!

You nice people watching Paula Jones and Billy Boy in the news yesterday had better have not missed the IMPORTANT message from Iraq. Saddam announced that there will be a Jihad (Holy War), already structured and participants at ready, if sanctions against Iraq are not lifted. Yes indeed, it will also include such as Libya, whom you have tried to starve and destroy, and all those nice Arab, Moslem, Islamic nations. THE WAR IN CONFRONTATION IS AT YOUR DOOR.

Are the enemies of the enemy better or worse? Well, that is not my business for either or both "sides" will move in bloodshed, anti-Christ ways of inhumane trappings, and go just as far as they can go in HATE. And, NO, God will not stop it, for all mankind has freedom of will and choice. All we will do, AT THIS TIME, is serve and offer information to you who want TRUTH.

Do you actually think that all those "Christians" who have bought into the LIE will give up such as a free RAPTURE in exchange for "believing" on the murdered BLOOD of a person, real or conjured, to deceive them? Who will be left, do you suppose?

My goodness, you guys keep leaving out the biggest player of all: ASIA! Are the Mongols going, for instance, to be civil and hug you to pieces? No, but they will be happy, in war, to butcher you to pieces. You see, what religions do is LEAVE GOD OUT OF THE FACT IN ORDER THAT CONTROLLERS CAN "GETCHA". BUT GOD IS PATIENT AND YOU MAKE THE GAME SO INTERESTING TO WATCH AS YOU HUFF, PUFF, KILL AND MAIM (EVEN YOUR OWN) LIKE ANTS OVER A DEAD BUG. SO, WHO WILL BE LEFT? GOD'S REMNANT, HIS TRUTH BEARERS AND BRINGERS, AND THOSE WHO MUST KEEP THE RECORDS AND HELP BUILD AFTER THE ENCOUNTERS OF ONE FACTION AGAINST ANOTHER. MAN WILL ACTUALLY DESTROY HIS WHOLE ENVIRONMENT AND HIMSELF IN THE CAUSE OF WHAT?—LIES!

One topic offered has brought a worthy response from South Africa and it references *Eli, Eli*. People here had to all admit they had never heard of this "chant", so well kept is the "meaning", and without the tune the whole escapes notice.

I will refrain from revealing our information

sender so we will refer to the party as SA for South Africa:

[QUOTING LETTER:]

Response from SA:

IS GCH TELLING  
ANYTHING NEW TO YOU?

There is nothing new under the "SUN" but—it is never boring as we look at it from all the different webbed projections. God experiences Himself through the angle and perspective of everyone and everything like a 1-10D hologram. He never gets tired of Himself, especially if there's free will at play! (my 'doing-no-justice' perception) but ..... there are always new revelations to a misperception, i.e., The Dr. Jim Hurtak (A Jew) *KEYS OF ENOCH* factor. One of the many audio tapes sold at his seminars is called *Eli, Eli, Lama A'Sabachthani*. Now, in the book *SECRET OF THE ANDES* by Brother Philip, Archangel Gabriel has this to say:

(quote)

They do not mean what is written. "Father, Father, why has thou forsaken me?" Why should the Master, who vowed constantly the Aton—The One God—why should He in desperation finally doubt the Father and say, "Why hast thou forsaken me?" These are words of cowards, of those who have not fulfilled their mission, not words of The Christ. These have been misinterpreted, for they are not in the Aramaic language of the time. They are in the most ancient Solar or Mother Tongue which, of course, the Master would revert to at that time. The words are not "sabachthani"; they are spelled with a "Z" — "zbachthani": z-b-a-c-t-h-a-n-i. "Eli, Eli, lama zbachthani" means: "Those who defame me shall keep open my wounds" — "those who defame me shall keep open my wounds." "Eli, Eli, lama zbachthani." "Father, unto thee I commend my spirit: it is finished." The great war machines of the world are now massing together. In the Holy Land we see the beginning of the end for the Earth. Once again Egypt and Israel. Is it not significant? And it shall grow and grow. [H: And it HAS grown and grown!] The greatest battle that has ever been seen shall take place, not only amongst the elements. The Earth itself shall find a battlefield. The forces of Nature shall be unleashed because of man's wrong thinking and doing, as he has worshipped in word and not in deed, and has not served the master. (end quote)

[END OF LETTER QUOTING]

I suggest that you who don't REALLY know the importance of such an entity as Archangel Gabriel get yourselves busy—in the *Phoenix Journals*—never mind that *Bible*. But I will assure that Gabriel will be among the decision-makers as to the longevity of your species in that "time shortening" sequence of events. When he toots his horn three times, and the first is already come and gone a decade ago, the second is now blowing loudly, and in the night when things are quiet—YOU SHALL BE GIVEN TO HEAR IT, and once you hear it you will KNOW because there is NO SOUND LIKE IT ON EARTH. When the call is issued again, the play will be on final run and mankind will have entered his choices in the

## Red Lentils & Adzuki Beans

Two of the tastiest, most "storable" foods are now available in bulk, 50 lbs. per bag. Prepare and cook them just like pinto beans. Wonderful soup extender and both make super salad/sandwich sprouts.

Adzuki Beans	50-lb. bag	*\$50.
Red Lentils	50-lb. bag	*\$30.

Order From *New Gaia*—Call 800-639-4242

\* Plus UPS delivery charge

BOOK OF LIFE. WHERE WILL YOUR IDENTIFICATION OF SOUL BE FOUND?

Dharma, may we please continue on our topic.

Already I am being barraged with questions about who wrote these notations. I would refer you back to the first writings—Victor E. Marsden.

### *BIRTHING THE PHOENIX*

#### EXPLANATORY NOTES RELATIVE TO THE PROTOCOLS OF ZION

[QUOTING, Part 12:]

#### Chapter III

#### MORE ATTEMPTS AT REFUTATION THE LONDON TIMES LENDS A HAND

While the Jews have succeeded in having the *Protocols* suppressed, entirely in Russia, Poland, Rumania, and other countries in Eastern Europe, and partially in England and America, they have failed in their many ingenious efforts to have them refuted by non-Jews. Indeed the so-called refutations with which their henchmen flooded the press in 1920-21 reveal more of the real nature, workings, and associations of the Jews and their agents than they rebut the evidence of the *Protocols*.

It is noteworthy that *not one* of these numerous and contradictory refutations bears an *honest, non-Jewish signature*. There is the article of the notorious Princess Radzivil published in the *Jewish Tribune* (New York) for March 11, 1921, and followed by a statement by her friend, Mrs. Hurlbut. Princess Catherine Radzivil was convicted of forgery in London on April 30, 1902, the amount involved being 3,000 Pounds, and was sentenced to two years in prison (*London Times*, April 16, 29, and May 1, 1902). On October 13, 1921, suit was filed against her by the Hotel Embassy, New York, for failure to pay her bill of \$1,239, and on October 30 she was arrested on the instance of the Hotel Shelbourne, New York, on a charge of defrauding the hotel of \$352. (*New York World*, Oct. 14 and 31, 1921). Later, she went to live with her friend Mrs. Hurlbut at 506 West 124th Street, New York.

The former makes no mention of Mlle. Glinka and describes the forgery of the *Protocols* by "Golovinskii and a renegade Jew, Manassevich Manuilov, in Paris in 1904". She was one of the Russian Liberals in Paris in 1884 who furnished Mme. Juliette Adam with details of Russian court life. She has since claimed the authorship of the books by "Count Vassilii", really written by Mme. Adam. Further on, oblivious of chronology, she states that General Cherevin willed her his memoirs, including the *Protocols*, at the time of his death in 1896. Golovinskii and Manuilov might, it would seem, have saved themselves trouble by procuring a copy of the document, which, according to Mr. Stephanov's testimony, had been printed and privately circulated in 1897.

Another person who wrote against the *Protocols*, A. du Chayla, can hardly be taken more seriously. An article of his appeared on May 14, 1921, in the *Tribune Juive* of Paris; and later, another article on June 13 in the *New York Call*, a violent Communist sheet, besides articles in Soviet publications. Prof. Nilus mentions in one

of his books, entitled *On the Bank of the River of God*, meeting this Frenchman, who then paraded as a devotee of the Russian Orthodox Church. The character of this adventurer is well drawn in the reply his articles drew from a Russian lady, Madame Fermor, which is given in full.

"Lately there appeared in the Russian paper *Poslednii Novosti*, Nos. 331-332, a series of articles by Count Alexander du Chayla, in which he casts doubt on the authenticity of a certain document (*The Protocols of the Elders of Zion*), because obtained by a man who did not inspire confidence.

If the value of a document be based on the credit of the person by whom it is produced, one must also analyze the character of him who discredits it.

That is why I am prompted to narrate how I became acquainted with Count du Chayla.

I usually spent the summer on my estate in White Russia, in a village near Moguileff, where there is a famous convent. There, one day, about ten years ago, I was visited by the Superior, the Archmandrite Arsene, who introduced a young man, Count du Chayla. Du Chayla had been sent to the convent to study the Russian language and the orthodox religion of which he pretended to be a devotee.

Mr. Sabler had invited him to come to Russia and sent him to the celebrated monastery of Optina Poustine, whence he was sent to our monastery to serve as an example of anti-Catholic propaganda. Sabler was procurator of the Holy Synod at St. Petersburg: he supported Rasputin and other pseudo-mystics and had a disastrous influence on the Russian church, (Cf. Paleologue, *Memories*, 1927).

It must be admitted that he lived up to his character and showed himself more of a Russian Orthodox than the patriarch himself. Thanks to his zeal, beautifully sculptured angels in the Renaissance style were removed from the chapel of our monastery: du Chayla found them too Catholic. He told me the great joy he felt when he smashed these angels with a hammer. When I reproached him with an act of vandalism, his intolerance betrayed itself in the hatred which he then manifested against the Jews. Many a time I heard him say: "One must have a good pogrom in Russia." One can understand my astonishment when I read in his articles a false accusation of propaganda for pogroms against the White army, which he now blames, he, who so loudly proclaimed that pogroms were a necessity! It is from him that I heard of the existence of Drumont's books which he praised eloquently; he used to advise me to read them that I might understand to what extent the Jews had conquered France. He used to predict that the same fate would overtake Russia, if ever the Jews were granted full civil rights.

Great was my surprise when I read du Chayla's attack on Drumont, whose books he now calls lies. He, who had so much admired Drumont.

As I followed du Chayla's life in Russia, I was amazed to see the extraordinary rapidity of his political and ecclesiastical career. He became an intimate friend of the Bishops known for their Orthodoxy, and he preached the sacred and absolute power of the Russian Monarch and implacable hatred towards all foreigners. We saw du Chayla as an intimate friend of the Bishops Anthony, of Volinia and Evlogii of Holm, frequent the famous salon of Countess Ignatieff. As he rose in Russian society, his activities shifted from

the religious field; he took up politics, and, as a follower of Count Bobrinsky, leader of the pan-Slavic Party, he was sent to Austria on a secret mission among the Galicians. He was subsequently arrested for espionage.

After his return to Russia, he directed a violent campaign against the smaller racial groups of the empire, especially against the Poles and Finns. As du Chayla was always in need of money, I recommended him to the president of the commission for the affairs of Finland, Mr. Korevo, who used him for anti-Finish propaganda in the foreign press. At the time of the declaration of war, du Chayla was a student in the theological academy of Petrograd; he was appointed chief of a field hospital organized by Bishop Pitirim and provided with funds from Rasputin. Then I lost sight of him until after the revolution, when I heard of him as an *agent provocateur*, inciting the Cossacks against the White Army. In 1919 du Chayla was tried by court martial and convicted of seditious activities in the pay of the Soviets. The sentence was published in the newspapers of the Crimea.

I was astonished to find his name appended to an article in a Russian newspaper notorious for its equivocal position concerning the reconstruction of Russia.

(Signed) *Tatiana Fermor*  
June 9th, 1921, Paris

Not satisfied—and rightly so—with these efforts to discredit the *Protocols*, and yet unable to attach the signature of a noted gentile writer to their denials, the Jews sought another expedient: the seal of approval of one of the best known newspapers would impress the general public. Heretofore the articles had borne the name of private persons: now an official exposure of the *Protocols* was to be published over the signature of the "Correspondent of the *London Times* in Constantinople". The identity of the "correspondent" (Philip Graves), was not revealed although the most elementary sense of justice would insist on giving full credit to the gentleman who had made such a momentous discovery. Nor is there any evidence of his having been in Constantinople. Anyone who writes to the editor of a newspaper is a correspondent, and the number of lies which gain circulation in this fashion is notorious. The "sensational discovery" with *The Times*, August 16, 17, 18, 1921: reprint entitled, *The Truth About The Protocols*, 24 pages, is sold at the exorbitant price of one shilling, thus gave to its readers was that the *Protocols* were a "clumsy plagiarism" of a French book it calls *The Dialogues of Geneva*, published in Brussels in 1865.

The "correspondent" tells in an essay, off-hand manner and perfect self-assurance, about meeting in Constantinople a Mr. W., who said: "Read this book through and you will find irrefutable proof that the *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* is a plagiarism."

So it wasn't the correspondent who deserved the credit for the "sensational discovery" after all; but a "Mr. X, a Russian landowner with English connections": Again, it is a pity that the gentleman should not have given his name and received the large reward which would surely be his, from those who have been so active in suppressing and refuting the *Protocols*.

Then follows the story of Mr. X, with his views on religion, politics, secret societies, and the rest: this Mr. X is an old-fashioned gentleman

and the reader is ready to believe every word, as reported by “our correspondent”. Mr. X explains how he obtained the copy of the *Geneva Dialogues* from an old Okhrana officer; this establishes the fact that the Russian police had made use of the book to forge the *Protocols*. In fact the “correspondent” goes on to identify this very copy of the *Geneva Dialogues* as belonging to A. Sukhotin—there is an “A.S.” scratched in the back which is conclusive—and from which the *Protocols* were “plagiarized” and given to Nilus. Parallel passages from the *Dialogues* and the *Protocols* are set opposite each other; and the English reader, never at home in Continental politics, is led into speculations on Napoleon III’s relations with the Carbonari, his employment of Corsicans in the police, the employment of Corsicans by the Russian police, the knowledge Corsicans had of the existence of the *Geneva Dialogues*, Joly’s purpose in writing them, the influence of Philippe, a Lyons mystic, on the Tsar, and so on, until the reader is completely overwhelmed. When he has reached this state, he is told: “At any rate, the fact of the plagiarism has now been conclusively established, and the legend (of the *Protocols*) may be allowed to pass into oblivion.”

**[H: I think this is a good place to insert information regarding the accusations that Dharma plagiarized material from such as Walter Russell and the University of Science and Philosophy. That case in point was brought against George Green and America West Publishers and Distributors and not “Dharma”. The facts continue: THERE NEVER WAS A TRIAL NOR A DECISION MADE. THE CHARGES AGAINST DHARMA WERE OF “CONTEMPT OF COURT”. THE ACTUAL MATERIAL IN THE CLAIM WAS NEVER LITIGATED NOR ANY TRIAL EVER BROUGHT BEFORE JURORS. THE JUDGE, ON FABRICATED EVIDENCE, ADJUDGED CONTEMPT AND PROMISED TO TOSS “DHARMA” INTO PRISON IF SHE USED ANY REFERENCES TO THAT MATERIAL AGAIN. BELIEVE ME WHEN I SAY THAT OUR ANTAGONISTS AND ADVERSARIES KEEP CLOSE WATCH ON EVERY WORD WE WRITE. YOU WOULD THINK THE TRUTH WOULD RUB OFF ON, AT THE LEAST, THE READERS, BUT APPARENTLY THIS IS NOT SO—SO GUESS WHO THEY ARE?]**

The information used was scientific in origin and supposedly public domain. However, full credit was given to the author who was unknown to Dharma—and to Green. Green, however, was a traveling seminar-giver with the head of the University in point and seemed to know what he was doing while failing to get permits, etc. It came to light later that Green had stolen some \$400,000 in gold coins from the Institute intended for Dharma to be able to continue this very type of work as offered here. No, it has not been a journey free of hardship and false leaders and teachers. The bastard children always, however, show their colors before they finish their evil games and so, too, have these people in each instance.]

The publication of this news from Constantinople was hailed by all the Jews, whose instant enthusiasm is no less revealing than the following letter from a leading Zionist, which appeared in *The Times* on the same day as the “discovery”.

“Editor, *London Times*.

Sir,

Your Constantinople correspondent, who has done a world service in tracking to their source the *Protocols* (for they have been carefully published throughout the world), says: “There is no evidence to show how the *Geneva Dialogues* reached Russia.” In your leading article, however, you suggest that the *Protocols* were forged under the auspices of Rachkovskii, head of the Russian secret police in Paris. This appears to be the truth. M. A. du Chayla, a French student of theology at St. Petersburg in 1910, who was in 1918 on the staff of the army of the Cossacks of the Don, had testified through the *Tribune Juive* (Paris, May 14, 1921) that Nilus told him that the *Protocols* were sent him from Paris by his friend, Mme. K—, who had received them from General Rachkovskii. M. du Chayla confirms a suggestion of yours, that the courier who brought the ms. from Paris was Alexander Sukhotin. He has seen this very ms., which, being in poor French and varying penmanship, suggests a complex authorship in the Russian police bureau. The fact that the *Geneva Dialogues* have now been bought from an ex-member of it, completes the chain.

That the object of the publication of 1905 was to drown the Russian revolution in Jewish blood, I, like you, have asserted. But it appears that there was a previous edition in 1902 in the shape of an appendix to the reprint of a pietistic work by Nilus, and the motive behind this earlier publication throws another curious sidelight upon the old Russian court. For that publication was apparently a move in the game to discredit in favor of Nilus a Lyons mystic, Philippe, of whose power over the Tsar the Grand Duchess Elizabeth disapproved. Knowing that Nilus was designed as Philippe’s supplanter, Rachkovskii, it is thought, wished to secure his good graces by providing him with a valuable weapon against Russian liberalism.

I am sorry that your correspondent should conclude with the suggestion that those parts of the *Protocols* not in the *Geneva Dialogues* may possibly have been supplied by Jews who spied on their co-religionists; for this far-fetched hypothesis gives a gleam of hope to the considerable number of organs throughout Europe that live only in the *Protocols*. Now is your correspondent accurate in thinking that only moral harm has been done by this historic forgery? M. du Chayla offers evidence that it has helped to goad on those countless pogroms in the Ukraine, of whose horrors Western Europe is almost ignorant. As for Nilus, he appears to be a fanatical mytagogue, honest enough except for that theological twist which betrayed itself when, confronted by the suspicion that the *Protocols* were forged, he replied: “Even if they were, God who could speak through Balaam’s ass, could also put the truth in a liar’s mouth.”

Yours, gratefully,  
Israel Zangwill

Far End, East Preston, Sussex, August 18, 1921.”

**[H: I am continually amused at such prattlings for it is KNOWN FACT that all the persons taking over the Russian, later Soviet, machine were ALL JEWS. They each even changed their names so that the Jewish lineage would be overlooked. These were the very people who established COMMUNISM and set**

**forth the worst regime ever thus far thrust on mankind upon a “Christian” Russia. They destroyed the “crown” and demanded that Communism be the rule of the day. Have all of you already forgotten such as Stalin (a Jew) and the Republic of Soviet Russia established by the bastards from HELL? What is the matter with your brains, perfect creations of God? He created you in perfection and you have worked ever since at total destruction of that incredible gift of reason and Truth. So be it and Selah—for it has come upon you, this beast in camouflage of the Prince of Peace, and you shall reap the reward of your refusal to see or hear. And, I might suggest that this destruction will be heaped upon you in this generation, this current generation of elders. What of your offspring? What you have planted, as the sower, shall be brought upon your offspring for they know no better than as YOU HAVE TAUGHT THEM—THE LIES.]**

1/18/98 #2 HATONN

Since then, to some extent, the *Protocols* have been forgotten. But, *Audeatur et altera pars*, in the words of Max Nordau. *The Times* “correspondent” would convince us that there are similar or identical passages to be found in the *Protocols* and in the *Dialogues*; and this we readily admit. We go farther: identical passages will be found in earlier *Protocols* which go back to the days before the dispersion.

By way of illustration, let it be assumed that the *Book of Common Prayer* used in the Anglican Church were unknown to the Jews. Suppose, then, that a copy of it were secretly obtained by a certain Jew and published, and that the Jews were shocked by the Anglican doctrine of which they learned in this way for the first time. It would then be easy for another Jew to show that the *Book of Common Prayer* was a plagiarism: it contains passages copied, word for word, from the Gospels; the *Psalms* are a transcript from *King James’ Bible*, and so on. And not only that, but there are many parallels to be found in the secular literature. “At any rate,” one can imagine the second Jew saying at the end, “the fact of plagiarism has been conclusively established, and we may therefore affirm that no such *Book of Common Prayer* is used in the worship of the Church of England.”

The second Jew would be right in pointing out the parallels in the earlier literature—though his conclusion would be ridiculous—for there is a very real connection: and so it is with the *Protocols*.

One might have thought that *The Times*, in its desire to publish the truth about the *Protocols*, would at least have given the correct title of the *Geneva Dialogues*, it is, *Dialogues aux Enfers entre Machiavelli et Montesquieu*, published anonymously in Brussels in 1865. Moreover, a minute’s search in a library catalogue shows that another book, bearing a similar title, was published some years earlier: namely, *Machiavelli, Montesquieu & Rousseau*, by Jacob Venedey, published by Franz Dumnicker in Berlin in 1850. *The Times*, with its interest in plagiarisms, might have been tempted to glance at this latter volume as also at *The Prince* by Machiavelli and *L’Esprit des Lois* by Montesquieu. Had it done so, its curiosity would have been amply rewarded: passages quoted from the *Protocols* as plagiarized from the *Dialogues* of 1865, are similar to several in Venedey’s book of 1850, and both Jacob Venedey and Maurice Joly should be branded as

plagiarists. For example, the passage referring to Vishnu is found in *Machiavelli, Montesquieu & Rousseau*, in the *Dialogues*, and in Protocol 12.

But the resemblance between the *Protocols* and Venedey's book does not stop with a few parallel passages: the spirit of both is the same; it is revolutionary, whereas the *Dialogues* of 1865 are socialistic and polemical. The anonymous author merely borrowed certain descriptive passages in Venedey to give color to his argument. Space does not allow us here to trace the links between Jacob Venedey the *Alliance Israelite Universelle*, Adolphe Cremieux, Maurice Joly, and Jules Janin.

Now hadn't *The Times* better discover a copy of Venedey belonging to a former Okhrana officer, so as to explain how the Russian secret police were able to plagiarize the spirit, as well as a few platitudes and descriptive bits, when forging the *Protocols*? Its correspondent in Peiping might make that discovery some day? No, the Peiping correspondent (or any other) will be very careful *not* to make *that* discovery, for the simple reason that Venedey was a Jew, whereas *The Times*' point is that the Jews had *nothing* to do with the drafting of the *Protocols*. Its argument is that the author of the *Dialogues* was a Corsican; that the Corsicans in the Paris Police preserved the *Dialogues* and gave a copy to the Corsican members of the Russian police, who used it to forge the *Protocols*: these insidious Corsicans! It is noteworthy that no Corsican has yet raised a voice in protest against the charges made in *The Times*. Yet it is the Corsicans who are the real victims of a libel, not the Jews. **[H: How many of you even know who the Corsicans were? I thought not. Who won the 1997 Super Bowl?]** But what of Venedey?

Jacob Venedey, born in Cologne in May, 1805, was early engaged in revolutionary activities which caused his expulsion from Germany. He settled in Paris, where, in 1835, he edited a paper of subversive character, called *Le Procrit*. Driven from Paris by the police, he moved to Havre, until, thanks to the representations of Arago and Mignet, friends of Cremieux, he was allowed to return to the capital. Meanwhile his book, *Romanisme, Christianisme et Germanisme*, won the praise of the French Academy. Venedey was a close friend and associate of Karl Marx. After spending the year 1843-44 in England, the headquarters of continental revolutionaries, he worked in Brussels for the founding, with Marx in 1847, of a secret organization, "**The Communist League of Workers**" (later the Societe Internationale de la Democratie).

After the February revolution in 1848, Venedey joined Marx in Germany, where he became one of the chiefs of the revolutionary Committee of Fifty (March, 1848), and was sent as commissar into the Oberland to stand against Hecker. Later elected as member of the Left from Hesse-Homburg, he continued to serve on the Committee of Fifty. It was at this time that he brought out in Berlin his *Machiavelli, Montesquieu & Rousseau*, stressing the views attributed to Machiavelli and Rousseau in favor of despotism and oppression. Another case of plagiarism at work!

When order was restored in Germany, Venedey was expelled from Berlin and Breslau. He was an active member of the Freemasons and affiliated with the Carbonari (Cf. *Die Bauhutte*, Feb. 1871, the date of Venedey's death); he was also closely associated not only with revolutionaries of his day, but (as might be expected) with the leading Jews, the founders of the *Alliance Israelite Universelle*.

# PHOENIX JOURNALS

## MARCHING TO ZOG

BY GYEORGOS CERES HATONN  
( J79 ) \$6.00 209 Pages

#79

(INDEX INCLUDED)

"In moving through this material referenced as a relationship between Communists, Zionists, and World Controllers, it is imperative that you be offered repeated tales of history and insight again and again to that which is confronting you.

"Some of you will deny and denounce us for offering TRUTH—for YOU do not yet understand your terrible plight—you have been blinded and the intent is that you shall not see until too late to act. That is YOUR choice, readers. You can turn away, deny, denounce, cast stones, maim and kill in your denial—and it will not change one iota of the Truth of it.

"You who think you are some kind of 'Christian' are NOT. You, worse, who think yourselves to be judean Jews under the rights of passage of God—ARE NOT! YOU ARE PEOPLE OF THE LIE! I cannot force you to SEE, much less understand that which you see—but the insight will blast upon you as will the nuclear war coming down sooner than you can imagine." —HATONN

Some important topics discussed are:

- \*History Of Bolshevism
- \*Spelt Grain & Bread
- \*Behind Communism, The Persecution Myth
- \*The Jew In Europe (Many Were Expelled For Crimes)
- \*Russian Mock Nuclear Hit On U.S.
- \*Many U.S. Traitors Named
- \*Propaganda In The Movies.

## TRUTH FROM THE "ZOG BOG"

BY GYEORGOS CERES HATONN  
( J80 ) \$6.00 224 Pages

"WE ARE NOT A PATRIOT GROUP—WE ARE NOT A 'GROUP' OF ANY KIND. WE ARE EFFORTING TO DO A JOB (A MISSION) WITHIN THE ASSIGNMENT OF HOSTS INTO A CHANGING ERA OF EXPRESSION—THE TRANSITION INTO THIS RADIANCE WILL 'GET' MOST OF YOU, AND OURS IS TO LEAVE A HISTORICAL DOCUMENTATION OF 'WHAT HAPPENED'. We will always do the best we can to fill your needs and desires as to offerings—but we compromise NO ITEM OF TRUTH TO PLEASE ANY MAN. This is hard for our workers in the focus on THE LIES. I can only ask that you go to the end of this *Journal* and read what one, Rosenthal, had to say about you, the masses and 'them', the Elite. GOD WAITS—BUT NOT MUCH LONGER!" —HATONN

A few of the topics discussed are:

- \*Thoughts On Freedom
- \*Liberty Vs. Slavery
- \*Saint Germain's Role In The Signing Of *The Declaration Of Independence*
- \*A Tax Recovery SCAM
- \*Disarmament—Soviet Style
- \*Our Troublesome WHITE Community
- \*Encounter With Two KGB Agents
- \*Zionist Occupation Government's "ZOG's Tremendous Power & Control Of ALL Media
- \*ZOG: A CANCER That Has Infected Our Culture
- \*Midwest Floods Created By Man.
- \*Life As We Know It Will Be Snuffed Out SOON.

#80

(INDEX INCLUDED)

See Back Page for ordering information.

The latter included men of a different political parties as the reactionary-imperialist Fould, the liberal-conservative Disraeli, and the communist-revolutionary Marx, and whether living under an empire, a constitutional monarchy, or a republic, all laboured towards a common aim, the establishment of an international Jewish power. **[H: Please don't lose sight of the fact that even these notations are done in 1920 or thereabouts. So, none of the things happening since then are included and boy, were there ever some biggies, such as the Great Depression, the Second World War (not to even mention the myriads of other wars never proclaimed wars), and a total mind-control program put into action to finish you off as a species or, at the least, a global civilization.]**

**[H: At this point in the writings there are some very lengthy footnotes which I feel you must access:]**

In his novel *Coningsby* (London, 1844), Disraeli draws a picture from life of the Jews ruling the world from behind thrones as graphic as anything in the *Protocols* of Nilus. (It is expected that *The Times* will shortly be in a position to establish that *Coningsby* is a plagiarism of a Byzantine novel of the XVIIth century.) The passage in which Rothschild (*Sidonia*) describes this runs as follows:

"If I followed my own impulse, I would remain here," said Sidonia. "Can anything be more absurd than that a nation should apply to an individual to maintain its credit, its existence as an empire and its comfort as a people; and that individual one to whom its laws deny the proudest rights of citizenship, the privilege of sitting in its senate and of holding land; for though I have been rash enough to buy several estates, my own opinion is that by the existing law of England, an Englishman of Hebrew faith cannot possess the soil."

"But surely it would be easy to repeal a law so illiberal."

"Oh! as for illiberality, I have no objection to it if it be an element of power. Eschew political sentimentality. What I contend is that if you permit men to accumulate property, and they use that permission to a great extent, power is inseparable from that property, and it is in the last degree impolite to make it in the interest of any powerful class to oppose the institutions under which they live. The Jews, for example, independent of the capital qualities for citizenship which they possess in their industry, temperance, and energy and vivacity of mind, are a race essentially monarchical, deeply religious, and shrinking themselves from converts as from a calamity, are ever anxious to see the religious systems of the countries in which they live, flourish; yet since your society has become agitated in England and powerful combinations menace your institutions, you find the one loyal Hebrew invariably arrayed in the same ranks as the leveller and the latitudinarian, and prepared to support rather than tamely continue under a system which seeks to degrade him. The Tories lose an important election at a critical moment; 'tis the Jews come forward to vote against them. The Church is alarmed at the scheme of a latitudinarian university, and learns with relief that funds are not forthcoming for its establishment; a Jew immediately advances and endows it. Yet the Jews, *Coningsby*, are essentially Tories, Toryism indeed is but copied from the mighty prototype that has fashioned Europe. And every generation they must

become more powerful and more dangerous to the society which is hostile to them. Do you think that the quiet humdrum persecution of a decorous representative of an English university can crush those who have successively baffled the Pharaohs, Nebuchadnezzar, Rome, and the feudal ages? The fact is you cannot destroy a pure race of the Caucasian organization. It is a physiological fact; a simple law of nature, which has baffled Egyptian and Assyrian kings, Roman emperors, and Christian inquisitors. No penal laws, no physical tortures, can effect that a superior race should be absorbed in an inferior, or be destroyed by it. The mixed persecuting races disappear, the pure persecuted race remains. And at this moment, in spite of centuries, or tens of centuries, of degradation, the Jewish mind exercises a vast influence on the affairs of Europe. I speak not of their laws, which you still obey; of their literature, with which your minds are saturated; but of the living Hebrew intellect. **[H: Now just where do you think Mr. Rothschild is coming from in this outlay as he seems to blast one group of "Jews" while representing the higher intellect of the group within which he would place himself?]**

"You never observe a great intellectual movement in Europe in which the Jews do not greatly participate. The first Jesuits were Jews **[H: Wow, I didn't expect that confirmation so soon in coming.];** that mysterious Russian diplomacy which so alarms Western Europe is organized and principally carried on by Jews; that mighty revolution (of 1848) which will be in fact a second and greater Reformation, and of which so little is as yet known in England, is entirely developing under the auspices of Jews, who almost monopolize the professorial chairs of Germany; NEANDAR, Founder of spiritual Christianity, and who is Regius Professor of Divinity in the University of Berlin, is a Jew. **[H: Say what? Go back, reader, it says "NEANDAR, FOUNDER OF SPIRITUAL CHRISTIANITY, and who is Regius Professor of Divinity in the University of Berlin, IS A JEW.]** Benary, equally famous, and in the same university, is a Jew. Wehl, the Arabic Professor of Heidelberg, is a Jew. Years ago, when I was in Palestine, I met a German student who was accumulating materials for the history of Christianity and studying the genius of the place; a modest and learned man. It was Wehl; then unknown, since become the first Arabic scholar of the day, and the author of the life of Mahomet. But for the German professors of this race, their name is legion. I think there are more than ten in Berlin alone.

"I told you just now that I was going up to town tomorrow, because I always made it a rule to interpose when affairs of state were on the carpet. Otherwise, I never interfere. I hear of peace and war in newspapers, but I am never alarmed, except when I am informed that the sovereigns want treasure; then I know that monarchs are serious.

"A few years back we were applied to by Russia. Now there has been no friendship between the Court of St. Petersburg and my family. It has Dutch connections which have generally supplied it; and our representations in favour of the Polish Hebrews, a numerous race, but the most suffering and degraded of all the tribes, has not been very agreeable to the Czar. However circumstances drew to an approximation between the Romanoffs and the Sidonias. I resolved to go myself to St. Petersburg. I had on my arrival an interview with the Russian Minister of Finance, Count Cancrin;

I beheld the son of a Lithuanian Jew. The loan was connected with the affairs of Spain; I resolved on repairing to Spain from Russia. I travelled without intermission. I had an audience immediately on my arrival with the Spanish minister, Senor Mendizabel; I beheld one like myself, the son of a Nuevo Christiano, a Jew of Aragon. In consequence of what transpired at Madrid, I went straight to Paris to consult the President of the French council; I beheld the son of a French Jew, a hero, an imperial marshal, and very properly so, for who should be military heroes if not those who worship the Lord of Hosts?"

"And is Soult a Hebrew?"

"Yes, and others of the French marshals, and the most famous, Massena, for example; his real name was Mannaseh: but to my anecdote. The consequence of our consultations was that northern power should be applied to in a friendly and mediative capacity. We fixed on Prussia, and the President of the Council made an application to the Prussian minister, who attended a few days after our conference. Count Armin entered the cabinet, and I beheld a Prussian Jew. So you see, my dear *Coningsby*, **that the world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes.**

**[H: The information contained in this "footnote" is as valuable as any you shall ever gain. Study it carefully for right here was locked up your SPIRITUAL attitudes toward "a" Christ and that "christ" would be presented to you in order that you all march to the same WRONG drummer's beat.]**

[Continuing now with that following the footnote interruption:]

Prominent among them and in close touch with Venedey, was Adolphe Isaac Cremieux (1798-1880). A Nimes lawyer with an ardent admiration for Napoleon, he became legal adviser to the Bonaparte family and an intimate of Louis Napoleon with whom he joined in overthrowing the government of Louis Philippe in 1849. A member of the Mizraim Lodge, the Scottish Rite (of which he became supreme Master on the death of Viennet), he was familiar with all new movements; and his influence enabled him to render at least one important service to Jewry by having the Jewish murderers of Father Thomas in Damascus (1841) set at liberty. One of the leaders in the revolution of February 1848, he was appointed minister of justice under the provisional government, and used all his political influence in the election of Louis Napoleon to the presidency of the republic. Cremieux hoped in this way to be named Prime Minister and control French policy for a period, as Disraeli did in England somewhat later. Like Disraeli, he had the financial support of the Rothschilds; but when the President chose for his banker another Jew, Fould, and named General Cavaignac premier, Cremieux saw he had lost. Bitterly disappointed, he became so hostile to his former friend that, at the time of the coup d'etat in 1851, he was imprisoned at Vincennes. On his release, he identified himself with the enemies of the emperor; these included the communist associates of Marx, Mazzini, Jacob Venedey (already mentioned), Louis Blanc, Ledru Rollin, Pierre Leroux, and a group of socialists, among whom was Maurice Joly. His father was Philippe Lambert Joly, born at Dieppe, Attorney-General of the Jura under Louis-Philippe for ten years. His mother, Florentine Corbara Courtois, was the

daughter of Laurent Courtois, paymaster-general of Corsica, who had an inveterate hatred of Napoleon I. Maurice Joly was born in 1831 at Lons-le-Saulnier and educated at Dijon: there he had begun his law studies, but left for Paris in 1849 to secure a post in the Ministry of the Interior under M. Chevreau and just before the coup d'état. He did not finish his law studies till 1860. Committed suicide in 1878.

Joly, some thirty years younger than Cremieux, with an inherited hatred of the Bonapartes, seems to have fallen very largely under his influence. Through Cremieux, Joly became acquainted with communists and their writings. Though, until 1871 when his ambition for a government post turned him into a violent communist, he had not in 1864 gone beyond socialism, he was so impressed with the way they presented their arguments that he could not, if the chance were offered, refrain from imitating. And this chance came in 1864-1865, when his hatred of Napoleon, whetted by Cremieux, led him to publish anonymously in Brussels the *Dialogues aux Enfers entre Machiavelli et Montesquieu*. In this work he tells us "Machiavelli represents the policy of Might, while Montesquieu stands for that of Right: Machiavelli will be Napoleon, who will himself describe his abominable policy." It was natural that he should choose the Italian Machiavelli to stand for Bonaparte, and the Frenchman Montesquieu, for the ideal statesman: It was equally natural that he should put in the mouth of Machiavelli some of the same expression which Venedey had put in it, and which Joly had admired. His own view was: "Socialism seems to me one of the forms of a new life for the people emancipated from the traditions of the old world. I accept a great many of the solutions offered by socialism; but I reject communism, either as a social factor, or as a political institution. Communism is but a school of socialism. In politics, I understand extreme means to gain one's ends—in that at least, I am a Jacobin."

The French authorities, however, penetrated the thinly disguised satire: Joly was arrested and sentenced to two years imprisonment (April, 1865). But the *Dialogues* had pleased Cremieux as much as they had displeased the emperor, and, when his term expired, his Jewish patron rallied to his support: Joly was able to found a legal review, *Le Palais*, with Jules Favre, Desmaret, Leblond, Arago, Berryer, and Adolphe Cremieux as its principal stockholders.

With the fall of Napoleon III, Adolphe Cremieux once more took an open part in politics. Pushing to the front his former secretary, Gambetta, he directed through him the negotiations with Bismarck. Bismarck himself was guided by the Jew Bamberger (1832-1899), a former revolutionary of '48, but who had for years managed the Paris branch of the Jewish bank Bischofsheim & Goldschmidt; he was also a friend of Cremieux. A third Jew in the negotiations was the son of James Rothschild. Bismarck, who had met the latter's grandfather, knew that Rothschild's real name was **MEYER**, and regarded him as an "Israelitish citizen of Frankfurt", hence a German subject. To make matters worse, the victor was obliged to discuss the terms of peace with this

renegade subject in French, the language of the vanquished, because Rothschild professed not to understand German (from Corti, *House of Rothschild*, vol II.). In this way, care was taken that the treaty should be satisfactory, if not entirely to the signatories, yet at least so to the Alliance Israelite Universelle.

From then (1871) until his death in 1880, as President of the Alliance Israelite Universelle and supreme Master of the Scottish Rite, Cremieux was one of the promoters of the anti-clerical movement following the Franco-Prussian war. His favorite theme was that there should be one cult. Speaking at a general assembly of the Alliance he said: "the

**Mr. Henry Ford, in an interview published in the *New York World*, February 17th, 1921, put the case for Nilus tersely and convincingly thus:**

**"The only statement I care to make about the *PROTOCOLS* is that they fit in with what is going on. They are sixteen years old, and they have fitted the world situation up to this time. THEY FIT IT NOW."**

Alliance is not limited to our cult; it voices its appeal to all cults and wants to penetrate in all religions, as it has penetrated into all countries. Let us endeavor boldly to bring about the union of all cults under one flag of 'Union and Progress': such is the motto of humanity. This speech was made on May 31, 1864; "Union and Progress" was the name given to several revolutionary associations and Masonic lodges. "One cult" is strongly reminiscent of Protocol XVI.

One cult, one flag. Are the *Protocols* of Nilus, or the words of Machiavelli in Joly's book or in Venedey's book, anything but an elaborate exposition of the ideas thus briefly expressed by Cremieux? His activities are one of the best examples of Jewish internationalism. Thus the principal attempt to discredit the *Protocols* leads directly into historical studies which substantiate and illustrate their doctrine in a remarkable and unexpected manner.

#### Chapter IV

##### TEXT AND COMMENTARY

Of the *Protocols* themselves little need be said in the way of introduction. The book in which they are embodied was published by Sergyei Nilus in Russia in 1905. A copy of this is in the British Museum, bearing the date of its reception, August 10th, 1906. *All copies that were known to exist in Russia were destroyed by the Kerensky regime, and under his successors the possession of a copy by anyone in Sovietland was crime sufficient to ensure the owner's being shot on sight.* This fact is in itself sufficient proof of the genuineness of the *Protocols*. The Jewish journals, of course, say that they are a forgery, leaving it to be understood that Professor Nilus, who embodied them in a work of his own, had concocted them for his own purposes.

Mr. Henry Ford, in an interview published in the *New York World*, February 17th, 1921, put the case for Nilus tersely and convincingly thus:

"The only statement I care to make about the *PROTOCOLS* is that they fit in with what is going on. They are sixteen years old, and they have fitted the world situation up to this time. THEY FIT IT NOW."

Indeed they do!

These *Protocols* give the substance of addresses delivered to the innermost circle of the Rulers of Zion. They reveal the concerted plan of action of the Jewish Nation developed through the ages and edited by the Elders themselves up to date. Parts and summaries of the plan have been published from time to time during the centuries as the secrets of the Elders have leaked out. The claim of the Jews that the *Protocols* are forgeries is in itself an admission of their genuineness, for they *never attempt to answer the facts* corresponding to the *threats* which the *Protocols* contain, and, indeed, the correspondence between prophecy and fulfillment is too glaring to be set aside or obscured. This the Jews well know and therefore evade.

When did the Meetings take place and by whom were the *Protocols* promulgated?

The answer to these questions is to a certain extent conjectural, but the presumption is strong that they were issued at the First Zionist Congress held at Basel in 1897 under the presidency of the Father of Modern Zionism, the late Theodore Herzl.

Is there in collateral evidence of this?

Yes; and a very striking bit of evidence it is. There has been recently published a volume on Herzl's *Diaries*, a translation of some passages of which appeared in the *Jewish Chronicle* of July 14, 1922, and his conversation with Colonel Goldsmid, a Jew brought up as a Christian, an Officer in the English Army, and at heart a New Nationalist all the time. Goldsmid suggested to Herzl that the best way of expropriating the English Aristocracy and so destroying their power to protect the people of England was to put excessive taxes on the land. Herzl thought this an excellent idea, and it is now to be found definitely embodied in Protocol VI!

The "liberal" victory in the English election of 1906 (the date of the reception of a copy of the *Protocols* by the British Museum, be it noted), which was essentially a Jewish victory, enabled the Elders to carry their land-taxing policy into practical effect. In consequence, the only option now left to a large proportion of the English Aristocracy is either to sell their estates to Jews or to marry their sons to Jewesses.

The above extract from Herzl's *Diary* is an extremely significant bit of evidence bearing on the existence of the Jew World Plot and authenticity of the *Protocols*, but any reader of intelligence will be able from his own knowledge of recent history and from his own experience to confirm the genuineness of every line of them, and it is in the light of this *living* comment that all readers are invited to study Mr. Marsden's translation of this terribly inhuman document.

**[H: Well, there goes the theory out the window that Mr. Marsden did this section on notations and commentaries. The author shall, possibly forever, remain anonymous and that, readers, is the most secure place to be—not for the writer, particularly, be he even still alive, but for anyone associated with him or his acquaintances.]**

#### WHO ARE THE ELDERS?

Who, it may be asked, *are* the Elders of Zion?

They are sometimes called "the Sages of Zion", and their sayings are quoted as gospel by the Jews themselves.

And here is another very significant circumstance. The present successor of Herzl as leader of the Zionist movement, Dr. Weizmann, quoted one of these sayings at the send-off banquet given to Chief Rabbi Hertzog October 6th, 1920. The Chief Rabbi was on the point of leaving for his Empire tour—a sort of Jewish answer to the Empire tour of H.R.H. the Prince of Wales. And this is the “saying” of the Sages which Dr. Weizmann quoted: “A beneficent protection which God has instituted in the life of the Jews is that He has dispersed them all over the world.” (*Jewish Guardian*, Oct. 8th, 1920.)

Now compare this with the last clause but one of Protocol XI.

“God has granted to us, His Chosen People, the gift of dispersion, and from this, which appears to all eyes to be our weakness, has come forth all our strength, which has now brought us to the threshold of sovereignty over all the world.”

The remarkable correspondence between these passages proves several things. It proves that the Learned Elders exist. It proves that Dr. Weizmann knows all about them. It proves that the desire for a “National Home” in Palestine is only camouflage and an infinitesimal part of the Jew’s real object. It proves that the Jews of the world have no intention of settling in Palestine or any separate country, and that their annual prayer that they may all meet “Next Year in Jerusalem” **IS MERELY A PIECE OF THEIR CHARACTERISTIC MAKE-BELIEVE**. It also demonstrates that the Jews are now a world menace, and that the Aryan races will have to domicile them permanently out of Europe. **[H: OOPS! for America.]**

#### WHAT ARE THE ELDERS’ NAMES? THE THREE HUNDRED

But what are their names? This is a secret which has not been revealed. They are the Hidden Hand. They are not the “Board of Deputies” (the Jewish Parliament in England) or the “Universal Israelite Alliance” which sits in Paris. But the late Walter Rathenau of the Allgemeiner Electricitaets Gesellschaft has thrown a little light on the subject and doubtless he was in possession of their names, being, in all likelihood, one of the chief leaders himself. Writing in the *Wiener Freie Presse*, December 24th, 1912, he said:

**Three hundred men (Jews, of course), each of whom knows all the others, govern the fate of the European continent, and they elect their successors from their entourage.**

The Learned Elders are the general officers of these—not three, but—three hundred Fates.

#### NOTES

##### I. — “AGENTUR” AND “THE POLITICAL”

There are two words in this translation which are unusual, the word “*Agentur*”, and “political”

#### **Editorial Policy**

Opinions of the *CONTACT* contributors are their own and do not necessarily reflect those of the *CONTACT* staff or management.

used as a substantive. *Agentur* appears to be a word adopted from the original and it means the whole body of agents and agencies made use of by the elders, whether members of the tribe or their Gentile tools.

By “the political” Mr. Marsden means, not exactly the “body politic” but the entire machinery of politics.

#### II. THE SYMBOLIC SNAKE OF JUDAISM

*Protocol III* opens with a reference to the Symbolic Snake of Judaism. In his Epilogue to the 1905 Edition of the *Protocols*, Nilus gives the following interesting account of this symbol:

According to the records of secret Jewish Zionism, Solomon and other Jewish learned men already, in 929 B.C., thought out a scheme in theory for a peaceful conquest of the whole universe by Zion.

As history developed, this scheme was worked out in detail and completed by men who were subsequently initiated in this question. These learned men decided by peaceful means to conquer the world for Zion with the slyness of the Symbolic Snake, whose head was to represent those who have been initiated into the plans of the Jewish administration, and the body of the Snake to represent the Jewish people—the administration was always kept secret, *even from the Jewish nation itself*. As this Snake penetrated into the hearts of the nations which it encountered, it undermined and devoured all the non-Jewish power of those States. It is foretold that the Snake has still to finish its work, strictly adhering to the designed plan, until the course which it has to run is closed by the return of its head to Zion and until, by this means, the Snake has completed its round of Europe, and has encircled it—and until, by dint of enchaining Europe, it has encompassed the whole world. This it is to accomplish by using every endeavor to subdue the other countries by an *economical* conquest.

The return of the head of the Snake to Zion can only be accomplished after the power of all the Sovereigns of Europe has been laid low, that is to say, when by means of economic crises and wholesale destruction effected everywhere there shall have been brought about a spiritual demoralization and a moral corruption, chiefly with the assistance of Jewish women masquerading as French, Italians, etc. These are the surest spreaders of licentiousness into the lives of the leading men at the heads of nations.

A map of the course of the Symbolic Snake is shown as follows: Its first stage in Europe was in 429 B.C., in Greece, where, in the time of Pericles, the Snake first started eating into the power of that country. The second stage was Rome in the time of Augustus, about 69 B.C. The third in Madrid in the time of Charles V, in 1552 A.D. The fourth in Paris about 1790, in the time of Louis XVI. The fifth in London from 1814 onwards (after the downfall of Napoleon). The sixth in Berlin in 1871 after the Franco-Prussian war. The seventh in St. Petersburg, over which is drawn the head of the Snake under the date of 1881. **[H: Well, I guess that pretty well covers “Europe” but what about .... ? Remember this book of information was written in 1922 or thereabouts and that is some 76 years past. What do you think could be accomplished in three quarters of a century if you were already “on a roll”?]**

All these states which the Snake traversed have had the foundations of their constitutions shaken.

Germany, with its apparent power, forming no exception to the rule. In economic conditions England and Germany are spared, but only till the conquest of Russia is accomplished by the Snake, on which at present (i.e. 1905), all its efforts are concentrated. **[H: So here we have a reminder that Nilus offered this in 1905 and that is 93 years—or, almost a century. This brings you up to, including the years deliberately pulled from your calendars, well into the next century which includes the Plan for 2000 already being established and basically operable.]** The further course of the Snake is not shown on this map, but arrows indicate its next movement towards Moscow, Kieff, and Odessa.

It is now well known to us to what extent the latter cities form the centers of the militant Jewish race. Constantinople is shown as the last stage of the Snake’s course before it reaches Jerusalem. (This map was drawn years before the occurrence of the “Young Turk”—i.e., Jewish—Revolution in Turkey.)

III. The term “*Goyim*”, meaning Gentiles or non-Jews, is used throughout *The Protocols* and is retained by Mr. Marsden. It is a term of offence and contempt and reveals the innermost spirit of Judaism.

[END OF QUOTING]

I realize that this PART 12 is very lengthy and tiring; therefore, we will not start another session, for the press, today.

When we do offer the next portion we will BEGIN on the translation of the *PROTOCOLS* themselves, so this is a very appropriate breaking point.

My trust is that by the time we have this ready for publishing in book format that these have been run on the entire world INTERNET network. Anyone, anywhere, is welcome to take these writings and put them on websites, chat rooms, whatever you have with which to begin dialogue. I won’t have available proper computer copies but perhaps if you get in touch with the *CONTACT* office, you may be able to acquire, at the least, e-mail, and reproduce your own documents.

We copyright none of my work because we are here to bring TRUTH AND INFORMATION, so you have blanket permission to use the material—AS LONG AS IT IS UNTAMPERED AND OFFERED IN WHOLE.

You have no prayer of reaching through on any establishment circuits of television, radio or press, so don’t bother. Get the network of citizens busy and the word will be IMPOSSIBLE TO STOP. Take control of your destiny, people, it is YOUR LIFE and YOUR SOULS. Be worthy of the perfection with which you are created.

Blessings upon you who labor in the vineyards of our Father, for His abundance will be upon us as we meet the challenge of HIS adversary.

Dharma, you have accomplished the impossible in these brief hours and know, child, as we move on into tiring shadows of more hours and hours at this console, it is a worthy deed we do and no finer thing could we offer. For through Truth comes the ONLY possibility of FREEDOM for mankind as he has become trapped in the muck of the parasites and leeches.

I AM ATON.

Salu.

[To be continued next week.] 

# George Washington's Farewell Address

## To The People Of The United States

*Editor's note: The following complete version of Washington's Farewell Address has been extracted from the Internet, as Commander Hatonn requested for inclusion with the subject material of this week's CONTACT.*

This address was written primarily to eliminate himself as a candidate for a third term. It was never read by the President in public, but it was printed in Claypoole's *AMERICAN DAILY ADVERTISER*, Philadelphia, September 19, 1796. The address is in two parts: In the first, Washington declines a third term, gives his reasons, and acknowledges a debt of gratitude for the honors conferred upon him and for the confident support of the people. In the second, more important part, he presents, as a result of his experience and as a last legacy of advice, thoughts upon the government.

George Washington gave Claypoole a manuscript which he called "his copy" and it was from this manuscript that the type was set in the newspaper. After Claypoole's death, the manuscript was ordered to be sold at auction on February 12, 1850. Senator Henry Clay on January 24 offered a joint resolution for its purchase by the government, but the resolution was not signed by President Taylor until the day of the sale. The manuscript was sold to James Lenox for \$2,300, and passed, with his library, to the New York Public Library. There is no evidence of any bid on behalf of the national government.

The following is an exact word-for-word text of the original. Nothing has been changed or omitted except old English spelling and punctuation.

\* \* \*

### Friends, And Fellow Citizens

The period for a new election of a citizen to administer the executive government of the United States, being not far distant, and the time actually arrived when your thoughts must be employed in designating the person who is to be clothed with that important trust, it appears to me proper, especially as it may conduce to a more distinct expression of the public voice, that I should now apprise you of the resolution I have formed, to decline being considered among the number of those out of whom a choice is to be made.

I beg you, at the same time, to do me the justice to be assured that this resolution has not been taken without a strict regard to all the considerations appertaining to the relation which binds a dutiful citizen to his country; and that, in withdrawing the tender of service which silence in my situation might imply, I am influenced by no diminution of zeal for your future interest; no deficiency of grateful respect for your past kindness; but am supported by a full conviction

that the step is compatible with both.

The acceptance of, and continuance hitherto in, the office to which your suffrages have twice called me, have been a uniform sacrifice of inclination to the opinion of duty, and to a deference for what appeared to be your desire. I constantly hoped that it would have been much earlier in my power, consistently with motives which I was not at liberty to disregard, to return to that retirement from which I had been reluctantly drawn. The strength of my inclination to do this, previous to the last election, had even led to the preparation of an address to declare it to you; but mature reflection on the then perplexed and critical posture of our affairs with foreign nations, and the unanimous advice of persons entitled to my confidence, impelled me to abandon the idea.

I rejoice, that the state of your concerns, external as well as internal, no longer renders the pursuit of inclination incompatible with the sentiment of duty, or propriety; and am persuaded whatever partiality may be retained for my services, that, in the present circumstances of our country, you will not disapprove my determination to retire.

The impressions, with which, I first undertook the arduous trust, were explained on the proper occasion. In the discharge of this trust, I will only say that I have, with good intentions, contributed towards the organization and administration of the government the best exertions of which a very fallible judgment was capable. Not unconscious, in the outset, of the inferiority of my qualifications, experience in my own eyes, perhaps still more in the eyes of others, has strengthened the motives to diffidence of myself; and every day the increasing weight of years admonishes me more and more that the shade of retirement is as necessary to me as it will be welcome. Satisfied that, if any circumstances have given peculiar value to my services, they were temporary, I have the consolation to believe, that while choice and prudence invite me to quit the political scene, patriotism does not forbid it.

In looking forward to the moment, which is intended to terminate the career of my public life, my feelings do not permit me to suspend the deep acknowledgment of that debt of gratitude which I owe to my beloved country for the many honors it has conferred upon me; still more for the steadfast confidence with which it has supported me; and for the opportunities I have thence enjoyed of manifesting my inviolable attachment, by services faithful and persevering, though in usefulness unequal to my zeal. If benefits have resulted to our country from these services, let it always be remembered to your praise, and as an instructive example in our annals, that under circumstances in which the passions, agitated in every direction, were liable to mislead, amidst appearances

sometimes dubious, vicissitudes of fortune often discouraging, in situations in which not unfrequently want of success has countenanced the spirit of criticism, the constancy of your support was the essential prop of the efforts, and a guarantee of the plans, by which they were effected. Profoundly penetrated with this idea, I shall carry it with me to my grave, as a strong incitement to unceasing vows that Heaven may continue to you the choicest tokens of its beneficence; that your union and brotherly affection may be perpetual; that the free constitution which is the work of your hands, may be sacredly maintained; that its administration in every department may be stamped with wisdom and virtue; that, in fine, the happiness of the people of these States, under the auspices of liberty, may be made complete, by so careful a preservation and so prudent a use of this blessing, as will acquire to them the glory of recommending it to the applause, the affection, and adoption of every nation which is yet a stranger to it.

Here, perhaps, I ought to stop. But a solicitude for your welfare which cannot end but with my life, and the apprehension of danger natural to that solicitude, urge me, on an occasion like the present, to offer to your solemn contemplation, and to recommend to your frequent review, some sentiments which are the result of much reflection, of no inconsiderable observation, and which appear to me all important to the permanency of your felicity as a people. These will be offered to you with the more freedom, as you can only see in them the disinterested warnings of a parting friend, who can possibly have no personal motive to bias his counsel. Nor can I forget, as an encouragement to it your indulgent reception of my sentiments on a former and not dissimilar occasion.

Interwoven as is the love of liberty with every ligament of your hearts, no recommendation of mine is necessary to fortify or confirm the attachment. The unity of government which constitutes you one people, is also now dear to you. It is justly so: for it is a main pillar in the edifice of your real independence, the support of your tranquility at home, your peace abroad; of your safety; of your prosperity; of that very liberty which you so highly prize. But as it is easy to foresee that, from different causes and from different quarters, much pains will be taken, many artifices employed, to weaken in your minds the conviction of this truth; as this is the point in your political fortress against which the batteries of internal and external enemies will be most constantly and actively (though often covertly and insidiously) directed, it is of infinite moment that you should properly estimate the immense value of your national Union to your collective and individual happiness; that you should cherish a cordial, habitual, and immoveable attachment to it;

accustoming yourself to think and speak of it as of the palladium of your political safety and prosperity; watching for its preservation with jealous anxiety; discountenancing whatever may suggest even a suspicion that it can in any event be abandoned; and indignantly frowning upon the first dawning of every attempt to alienate any portion of our country from the rest, or to enfeeble the sacred ties which now link together the various parts.

For this you have every inducement of sympathy and interest. Citizens, by birth or choice, of a common country, that country has a right to concentrate your affections. The name of AMERICAN, which belongs to you in your national capacity, must always exalt the just pride of patriotism, more than any appellation derived from local discriminations. With slight shades of difference, you have the same religion, manners, habits and political principles. You have in a common cause fought and triumphed together; the independence and liberty you possess are the work of joint councils and joint efforts, of common dangers, sufferings, and successes.

But these considerations, however powerfully they address themselves to your sensibility, are greatly outweighed by those which apply more immediately to your interest. Here every portion of our country finds the most commanding motives for carefully guarding and preserving the union of the whole.

The North, in an unrestrained intercourse with the South, protected by the equal Laws of a common government, finds, in the productions of the latter, great additional resources of maritime and commercial enterprise and precious materials of manufacturing industry. The South in the same intercourse, benefitting by the agency of the North, sees its agriculture grow and its commerce expand. Turning partly into its own channels the seamen of the North, it finds its particular navigation invigorated; and while it contributes, in different ways, to nourish and increase the general mass of the national navigation, it looks forward to the protection of a maritime strength, to which itself is unequally adapted. The East, in a like intercourse with the West, already finds, and in the progressive improvement of interior communications, by land and water, will more and more find, a valuable vent for the commodities which it brings from abroad, or manufactures at home. The West derives from the East supplies requisite to its growth and comfort, and what is perhaps of still greater consequence, it must of necessity owe the secure enjoyment of indispensable outlets for its own productions to the weight, influence, and the future maritime strength of the Atlantic side of the Union, directed by an indissoluble community of interest as one Nation. Any other tenure by which the West can hold this essential advantage, whether derived from its own separate strength, or from an apostate and unnatural connection with any foreign power, must be intrinsically precarious.

While, then, every part of our country thus feels an immediate and particular interest in union, all the parts combined cannot fail to find in the united mass of means and efforts greater strength, greater resource, proportionably greater security from external danger, a less frequent interruption of their peace by foreign Nations; and, what is of inestimable value, they must derive from union an exemption from those broils and wars between themselves, which so frequently afflict neighboring countries not tied together by the same government,

which their own rivalships alone would be sufficient to produce, but which opposite foreign alliances, attachments, and intrigues would stimulate and embitter. Hence, likewise, they will avoid the necessity of those overgrown military establishments, which, under any form of government, are inauspicious to liberty, and which are to be regarded as particularly hostile to republican liberty. In this sense it is, that your Union ought to be considered as a main prop of your liberty, and that the love of the one ought to endear to you the preservation of the other.

These considerations speak a persuasive language to every reflecting and virtuous mind, and exhibit the continuance of the UNION as a primary object of patriotic desire. Is there a doubt whether a common government can embrace so large a sphere? Let experience solve it. To listen to mere speculation in such a case were criminal. We are authorized to hope that a proper organization of the whole, with the auxiliary agency of governments for the respective subdivisions, will afford a happy issue to the experiment. It is well worth a fair and full experiment. With such powerful and obvious motives to union, affecting all parts of our country, while experience shall not have demonstrated its impracticability, there will always be reason to distrust the patriotism of those who in any quarter may endeavor to weaken its bands.

In contemplating the causes which may disturb our Union, it occurs as matter of serious concern, that any ground should have been furnished for characterizing parties by geographical discriminations, Northern and Southern, Atlantic and Western; whence designing men may endeavor to excite a belief that there is a real difference of local interests and views. One of the expedients of party to acquire influence, within particular districts, is to misrepresent the opinions and aims of other districts. You cannot shield yourselves too much against the jealousies and heart burnings which spring from these misrepresentations; they tend to render alien to each other those who ought to be bound together by fraternal affection. The inhabitants of our western country have lately had a useful lesson on this head; they have seen, in the negotiation by the Executive, and in the unanimous ratification by the Senate, of the treaty with Spain, and in the universal satisfaction at that event, throughout the United States, a decisive proof how unfounded were the suspicions propagated among them of a policy in the general Government and in the Atlantic States unfriendly to their interests in regard to the Mississippi; they have been witnesses to the formation of two treaties, that with Great Britain, and that with Spain, which secure to them everything they could desire, in respect to our foreign relations, towards confirming their prosperity. Will it not be their wisdom to rely for the preservation of these advantaged on the UNION by which they were procured? Will they not henceforth be deaf to those advisers, if such there are, who would sever them from their brethren and connect them with aliens?

To the efficacy and permanency of your Union, a government for the whole is indispensable. No alliances, however strict, between the parts can be an adequate substitute; they must inevitably experience the infractions and interruptions which all alliances in all times have experienced. Sensible of this momentous truth, you have improved upon your first essay, by the adoption of a constitution of government better calculated than your former for an intimate union, and for the efficacious

management of your common concerns. This government, the offspring of our own choice, uninfluenced and unawed, adopted upon full investigation and mature deliberation, completely free in its principles, in the distribution of its powers uniting security with energy, and containing within itself a provision for its own amendment, has a just claim to your confidence and your support. Respect for its authority, compliance with its laws, acquiescence in its measures, are duties enjoined by the fundamental maxims of true liberty. The basis of our political systems is the right of the people to make and to alter their constitutions of government. But the constitution which at any time exists, till changed by an explicit and authentic act of the whole people, is sacredly obligatory upon all. The very idea of the power and the right of the people to establish government presupposes the duty of every individual to obey the established government.

All obstructions to the execution of the Laws, all combinations and associations, under whatever plausible character, with the real design to direct, control, counteract, or awe the regular deliberation and action of the constituted authorities are destructive of this fundamental principle and of fatal tendency. They serve to organize faction, to give it an artificial and extraordinary force; to put, in the place of the delegated will of the nation, the will of a party, often a small but artful and enterprising minority of the community; and, according to the alternate triumphs of different parties, to make the public administration the mirror of the illconcerted and incongruous projects of faction, rather than the organ of consistent and wholesome plans digested by common councils, and modified by mutual interests.

However combinations or associations of the above description may now and then answer popular ends, they are likely, in the course of time and things, to become potent engines, by which cunning, ambitious and unprincipled men will be enabled to subvert the power of the people, and to usurp for themselves the reins of Government; destroying afterwards the very engines which have lifted them to unjust dominion.

Towards the preservation of your Government and the permanency of your present happy state, it is requisite, not only that you steadily discountenance irregular oppositions to its acknowledged authority, but also that you resist with care the spirit of innovation upon its principles, however specious the prettexts. One method of assault may be to effect, in the forms of the constitution, alterations which will impair the energy of the system, and thus to undermine what cannot be directly overthrown. In all the changes to which you may be invited, remember that time and habit are at least as necessary to fix the true character of governments, as of other human institutions; that experience is the surest standard by which to test the real tendency of the existing constitution of a country; that facility in changes, upon the credit of mere hypotheses and opinion, exposes to perpetual change, from the endless variety of hypotheses and opinion; and remember, especially, that, for the efficient management of your common interests, in a country so extensive as ours, a government of as much vigor as is consistent with the perfect security of liberty is indispensable. Liberty itself will find in such a Government, with powers properly distributed and adjusted, its surest guardian. It is, indeed, little else than a name, where the government is too feeble to withstand the

enterprise of faction, to confine each member of the society within the limits prescribed by the laws, and to maintain all in the secure and tranquil enjoyment of the rights of person and property.

I have already intimated to you the danger of parties in the state, with particular reference to the founding of them on geographical discriminations. Let me now take a more comprehensive view, and warn you in the most solemn manner against the baneful effects of the spirit of party, generally.

This spirit, unfortunately, is inseparable from our nature, having its root in the strongest passions of the human mind. It exists under different shapes in all governments, more or less stifled, controlled, or repressed; but in those of the popular form, it is seen in its greatest rankness, and is truly their worst enemy.

The alternate domination of one faction over another, sharpened by the spirit of revenge, natural to party dissention, which in different ages and countries has perpetrated the most horrid enormities, is itself a frightful despotism. But this leads at length to a more formal and permanent despotism. The disorders and miseries which result gradually incline the minds of men to seek security and repose in the absolute power of an individual, and sooner or later the chief of some prevailing faction, more able or more fortunate than his competitors, turns this disposition to the purposes of his own elevation, on the ruins of public liberty.

Without looking forward to an extremity of this kind (which nevertheless ought not to be entirely out of sight), the common and continual mischiefs of the spirit of party are sufficient to make it the interest and duty of a wise people to discourage and restrain it.

It serves always to distract the public councils, and enfeeble the public administration. It agitates the community with ill founded jealousies and false alarms; kindles the animosity of one part against another, foment occasionally riot and insurrection. It opens the door to foreign influence and corruption, which find a facilitated access to the government itself through the channels of party passions. Thus the policy and the will of one country, are subjected to the policy and will of another.

There is an opinion, that parties in free countries are useful checks upon the administration of the government and serve to keep alive the spirit of liberty. This within certain limits is probably true; and in governments of a monarchical cast, patriotism may look with indulgence, if not with favor, upon the spirit of party. But in those of the popular character, in governments purely elective, it is a spirit not to be encouraged. From their natural tendency, it is certain there will always be enough of that spirit for every salutary purpose. And there being constant danger of excess, the effort ought to be, by force of public opinion, to

mitigate and assuage it. A fire not to be quenched, it demands a uniform vigilance to prevent its bursting into a flame, lest, instead of warming, it should consume.

It is important, likewise, that the habits of thinking in a free country should inspire caution, in those entrusted with its administration, to confine themselves within their respective constitutional spheres, avoiding in the exercise of the powers of one department to encroach upon another. The spirit of encroachment tends to consolidate the powers of all the departments in one, and thus to create, whatever the form of government, a real despotism. A just estimate of that love of power, and proneness to abuse it, which predominates in the human heart, is

sufficient to satisfy us of the truth of this position.

The necessity of reciprocal checks in the exercise of political power, by dividing and distributing it into different depositories, and constituting each the guardian of the public weal against invasions by the others, has been evinced by experiments ancient and modern; some of them in our country and under our own eyes. To preserve them must be as necessary as to institute them. If, in the opinion of the people, the distribution or modification of the constitutional powers be in any particular wrong, let it be corrected by an amendment in the way which the Constitution designates. But let

there be no change by usurpation; for, though this, in one instance, may be the instrument of good, it is the customary weapon by which free governments are destroyed. The precedent must always greatly overbalance in permanent evil any partial or transient benefit which the use can at any time yield.

Of all the dispositions and habits which lead to political prosperity, religion and morality are indispensable supports. In vain would that man claim the tribute of patriotism, who should labor to subvert these great pillars of human happiness, these firmest props of the duties of men and citizens. The mere politician, equally with the pious man, ought to respect and to cherish them. A volume could not trace all their connections with private and public felicity. Let it simply be asked, Where is the security for property, for reputation, for life, if the sense of religious obligation desert the oaths which are the instruments of investigation in courts of justice? And let us with caution indulge the supposition that morality can be maintained without religion. Whatever may be conceded to the influence of refined education on minds of peculiar structure, reason and experience both forbid us to expect that national morality can

prevail in exclusion of religious principle.

'Tis substantially true, that virtue or morality is a necessary spring of popular government. The rule, indeed, extends with more or less force to every species of free government. Who that is a sincere friend to it, can look with indifference upon attempts to shake the foundation of the fabric?

Promote, then, as an object of primary importance, institutions for the general diffusion of knowledge. In proportion as the structure of a government gives force to public opinion, it is essential that public opinion should be enlightened.

As a very important source of strength and security, cherish public credit. One method of preserving it is to use it as sparingly as possible; avoiding occasions of expense by cultivating peace, but remembering also that timely disbursements to prepare for danger frequently prevent much greater disbursements to repel it; avoiding likewise the accumulation of debt, not only by shunning occasions of expense, but by vigorous exertions in time of peace to discharge the debts which unavoidable wars may have occasioned, not ungenerously throwing upon posterity the burden which we ourselves ought to bear. The execution of these maxims belongs to your representatives, but it is necessary that public opinion should cooperate. To facilitate to them the performance of their duty, it is essential that you should practically bear in mind, that towards the payment of debts there must be revenue; that to have revenue there must be taxes; that no taxes can be devised which are not more or less inconvenient and unpleasant; that the intrinsic embarrassment inseparable from the selection of the proper objects (which is always a choice of difficulties), ought to be a decisive motive for a candid construction of the conduct of the government in making it, and for a spirit of acquiescence in the measures for obtaining revenue which the public exigencies may at any time dictate.

Observe good faith and justice towards all nations; cultivate peace and harmony with all. Religion and morality enjoin this conduct; and can it be, that good policy does not equally enjoin it? It will be worthy of a free, enlightened, and, at no distant period, a great nation, to give to mankind the magnanimous and too novel example of a people always guided by an exalted justice and benevolence. Who can doubt that, in the course of time and things, the fruits of such a plan would richly repay any temporary advantages which might be lost by a steady adherence to it? Can it be, that Providence has not connected the permanent felicity of a nation with its virtue? The experiment, at least, is recommended by every sentiment which ennobles human nature. Alas! is it rendered impossible by its vices?

In the execution of such a plan, nothing is more essential than that permanent, inveterate antipathies against particular nations, and passionate attachments for others, should be excluded; and that, in place of them, just and amicable feelings towards all should be cultivated. The nation which indulges towards another an habitual hatred, or an habitual fondness, is in some degree a slave. It is a slave to its animosity or to its affection, either of which is sufficient to lead it astray from its duty and its interest. Antipathy in one Nation against another disposes each more readily to offer insult and injury, to lay hold of slight causes of umbrage, and to be haughty and intractable, when accidental or trifling occasions of dispute occur. Hence frequent collisions, obstinate, envenomed, and bloody contests. The

**As avenues to foreign influence in innumerable ways, such attachments are particularly alarming to the truly enlightened and independent patriot. How many opportunities do they afford to tamper with domestic factions, to practice the arts of seduction, to mislead public opinion, to influence or awe the public councils! Such an attachment of a small or weak, towards a great and powerful nation, dooms the former to be the satellite of the latter.**

**Against the insidious wiles of foreign influence (I conjure you to believe me, fellow-citizens), the jealousy of a free people ought to be constantly awake; since history and experience prove that foreign influence is one of the most baneful foes of republican government.**

nation, prompted by ill will and resentment sometimes impels to war the government, contrary to the best calculations of policy. The government sometimes participates in the national propensity, and adopts through passion what reason would reject; at other times, it makes the animosity of the nation subservient to projects of hostility instigated by pride, ambition, and other sinister and pernicious motives. The peace often, sometimes perhaps the Liberty, of nations has been the victim.

So likewise, a passionate attachment of one nation for another produces a variety of evils. Sympathy for the favorite nation, facilitating the illusion of an imaginary common interest, in cases where no real common interest exists, and infusing into one the enmities of the other, betrays the former into a participation in the quarrels and wars of the latter, without adequate inducement or justification. It leads also to concessions to the favorite nation of privileges denied to others, which is apt doubly to injure the nation making the concessions: by unnecessarily parting with what ought to have been retained; and by exciting jealousy, ill will, and a disposition to retaliate, in the parties from whom equal privileges are withheld. And it gives to ambitious, corrupted, or deluded citizens (who devote themselves to the favorite nation), facility to betray or sacrifice the interests of their own country, without odium, sometimes even with popularity; gilding, with the appearances of a virtuous sense of obligation, a commendable deference for public opinion, or a laudable zeal for public good, the base of foolish compliances of ambition, corruption, or infatuation.

As avenues to foreign influence in innumerable ways, such attachments are particularly alarming to the truly enlightened and independent patriot. How many opportunities do they afford to tamper with domestic factions, to practice the arts of seduction, to mislead public opinion, to influence or awe the public councils! Such an attachment of a small or weak, towards a great and powerful nation, dooms the former to be the satellite of the latter.

Against the insidious wiles of foreign influence (I conjure you to believe me, fellow-citizens), the jealousy of a free people ought to be constantly awake; since history and experience prove that foreign influence is one of the most baneful foes of republican government.

But that jealousy, to be useful, must be impartial; else it becomes the instrument of the very influence to be avoided, instead of a defence against it. Excessive partiality for one foreign nation, and excessive dislike of another, cause those whom they actuate to see danger only on one side, and serve to veil and even second the arts of influence on the other. Real Patriots, who may resist the intrigues of the favorite, are liable to become suspected and odious; while its tools and dupes usurp the applause and confidence of the people, to surrender their interests.

The great rule of conduct for us, in regard to foreign nations, is, in extending our commercial relations, to have with them as little political connection as possible. So far as we have already formed engagements, let them be fulfilled with perfect good faith. Here let us stop.

Europe has a set of primary interests, which to us have none, or a very remote relation. Hence she must be engaged in frequent controversies, the causes of which are essentially foreign to our concerns. Hence therefore, it must be unwise in us to implicate ourselves, by artificial ties, in the

ordinary vicissitudes of her politics, or the ordinary combinations and collisions of her friendships or enmities.

Our detached and distant situation invites and enables us to pursue a different course. If we remain one people, under an efficient government, the period is not far off, when we may defy material injury from external annoyance; when we may take such an attitude as will cause the neutrality we may at any time resolve upon, to be scrupulously respected; when belligerent nations, under the impossibility of making acquisitions upon us, will not lightly hazard the giving us provocation; when we may choose peace or war, as our interest, guided by justice, shall counsel.

Why forego the advantages of so peculiar a situation? Why quit our own to stand upon foreign ground? Why, by interweaving our destiny with that of any part of Europe, entangle our peace and prosperity in the toils of European ambition, rivalry, interest, humor, or caprice?

'Tis our true policy to steer clear of permanent alliances with any portion of the foreign world; so far, I mean, as we are now at liberty to do it; for let me not be understood as capable of patronizing infidelity to existing engagements. I hold the maxim no less applicable to public than to private affairs, that honesty is always the best policy. I repeat it therefore, let those engagements be observed in their genuine sense. But, in my opinion, it is unnecessary and would be unwise to extend them.

Taking care always to keep ourselves, by suitable establishments, on a respectable defensive posture, we may safely trust to temporary alliances for extraordinary emergencies.

Harmony, liberal intercourse with all nations, are recommended by policy, humanity, and interest. But even our commercial policy should hold an equal and impartial hand: neither seeking nor granting exclusive favors or preferences; consulting the natural course of things; diffusing and diversifying by gentle means the streams of commerce, but forcing nothing; establishing with powers so disposed, in order to give trade a stable course, to define the rights of our merchants, and to enable the government to support them, conventional rules of intercourse, the best that present circumstances and mutual opinion will permit, but temporary, and liable to be from time to time abandoned or varied, as experience and circumstances shall dictate; constantly keeping in view, that 'tis folly in one nation to look for disinterested favors from another; that it must pay with a portion of its independence for whatever it may accept under that character; that, by such acceptance, it may place itself in the condition of having given equivalents for nominal favors, and yet of being reproached with ingratitude for not giving more. There can be no greater error than to expect or calculate upon real favors from nation to nation. 'Tis an illusion, which experience must cure, which a just pride ought to discard.

In offering to you, my countrymen, these counsels of an old and affectionate friend, I dare not hope they will make the strong and lasting impression I could wish; that they will control the usual current of the passions, or prevent our nation from running the course which has hitherto marked the destiny of nations. But if I may even flatter myself that they may be productive of some partial benefit, some occasional good; that they may now and then recur to moderate the fury of party spirit, to warn against the mischiefs of foreign intrigue, to guard against the impostures of pretended

patriotism; this hope will be a full recompense for the solicitude for your welfare by which they have been dictated.

How far in the discharge of my official duties I have been guided by the principles which have been delineated, the public records and other evidences of my conduct must witness to you and to the world. To myself, the assurance of my own conscience is, that I have at least believed myself to be guided by them.

In relation to the still subsisting war in Europe, my proclamation of the 22d of April, 1793, is the index to my plan. Sanctioned by your approving voice, and by that of your representatives in both Houses of Congress, the spirit of that measure has continually governed me, uninfluenced by any attempts to deter or divert me from it.

After deliberate examination, with the aid of the best lights I could obtain, I was well satisfied that our country, under all the circumstances of the case, had a right to take, and was bound in duty and interest to take, a neutral position. Having taken it, I determined, as far as should depend upon me, to maintain it, with moderation, perseverance, and firmness.

The considerations which respect the right to hold this conduct, it is not necessary on this occasion to detail. I will only observe that, according to my understanding of the matter, that right, so far from being denied by any of the belligerent powers, has been virtually admitted by all.

The duty of holding a neutral conduct may be inferred, without any thing more, from the obligation which justice and humanity impose on every nation, in cases in which it is free to act, to maintain inviolate the relations of peace and amity towards other nations.

The inducements of interest for observing that conduct will best be referred to your own reflections and experience. With me, a predominant motive has been to endeavor to gain time to our country to settle and mature its yet recent institutions, and to progress without interruption to that degree of strength and consistency which is necessary to give it, humanly speaking, the command of its own fortunes.

Though, in reviewing the incidents of my administration, I am unconscious of intentional error, I am nevertheless too sensible of my defects not to think it probable that I may have committed many errors. Whatever they may be, I fervently beseech the Almighty to avert or mitigate the evils to which they may tend. I shall also carry with me the hope, that my country will never cease to view them with indulgence; and that, after forty-five years of my life dedicated to its service with an upright zeal, the faults of incompetent abilities will be consigned to oblivion, as myself must soon be to the mansions of rest.

Relying on its kindness in this as in other things, and actuated by that fervent love towards it which is so natural to a man who views in it the native soil of himself and his progenitors for several generations, I anticipate with pleasing expectation that retreat in which I promise myself to realize, without alloy, the sweet enjoyment of partaking, in the midst of my fellow citizens, the benign influence of good laws under a free government, the ever favorite object of my heart, and the happy reward, as I trust, of our mutual cares, labors and dangers.

George Washington  
United States, 17th September 1796 

# New Gaia Products

Order by Mail		1998 Order Form	Order by Phone
New Gaia Products P.O. Box 27710 Las Vegas, NV 89126			1 (800) NEW-GAIA (639-4242) 1 (702) 263-5181 FAX
(Please Print)			
Name		Date	
Street Address			
City/Town		State/Prov.	Zip Code
Daytime Phone No.			
Credit Card No. (Visa, Master Card or Discover)		Expiration Date	
Signature For Credit Card Orders			

**\*\* SHIPPING & HANDLING RATES:**

FOR: CA, WA, OR, AZ, MT, UT, ID, CO, NM, WY, NV		FOR THE REST OF CONTINENTAL USA	
\$ 0-100	\$6.00	\$ 0-100	\$8.00
\$ 101-200	\$7.00	\$ 101-200	\$9.00
\$ 201-300	\$8.00	\$ 201-300	\$10.00
\$ 301-400	\$9.00	\$ 301-400	\$11.00
\$ 401-500	\$10.00	\$ 401-500	\$12.00
\$ 501-600	\$11.00	\$ 501-600	\$13.00

**NOTE:**  
 \*\* For UPS 2nd day to Rural Alaska, please call for rates.  
 \*\* For Priority Mail to any locations, please call for rates.  
 \*\* All Foreign orders, please contact our office in writing for specific rates as rates vary greatly.  
 \*\* When ordering cases of product call for shipping rates.

**FOR ALL BREAD MACHINES, BREAD MIXES, FLOUR ORDERS, PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGES AND MAINTENANCE PACKAGES, CALL FOR SHIPPING COSTS.**

Item	PRICE PER UNIT	Qty.	Amount	Item	PRICE PER UNIT	Qty.	Amount
GAIANDRIANA LIQUID 16oz. \$ 20.00 32oz. \$ 40.00				OXYSOL Trace minerals & Colloidal Silver 2oz. \$ 8.00 16oz. \$ 45.00 32oz. \$ 75.00			
AQUAGAIA (Mitochondria) LIQUID 16oz. \$ 20.00 32oz. \$ 40.00				GAIA CLEANSE KIT 14-DAY PARASITE PROGRAM \$ 48.00 <i>Individual components sold seperately—call for prices</i>			
GAIALYTE 11liter \$ 8.50 2liters \$ 15.00				GULF WAR SYNDROME "Starter Kit" \$260.00			
KOMBUCHA TEA BREEZE 11liter \$ 3.50 2liters \$ 6.00				GAIASORB NEUTRA-BOND 2oz. \$ 6.00 each NICOTINE__ CAFFEINE__ ALCOHOL__ SUCROSE__ STARCH__			
KOMBUCHA TEA VINEGAR 16oz. \$ 6.00				GAIASORB NEUTRA-BOND TRAVEL PACK \$ 15.00			
CARBRAAGIA (FIBRINO-CARTILAGE) 8oz. \$ 8.50				*HITACHI (HB101) BREAD MACHINE \$149.00 (FACTORY BLEMISHED/REFURBISHED)			
MELLOREAM BEVERAGE POWDER 3.25lb \$ 15.00				*GAIASPELT BREAD (Whole Wheat & Spelt) (Pure Spelt) \$ 3.50			
"3 IN 1" GRAPE SEED EXTRACT 60 CAPSULES \$ 18.00				* GAIASPELT FLOUR 2 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. \$ 2.50 4 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. \$ 5.00 8 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. \$ 10.00			
"4 IN 1" WILD YAM EXTRACT 60 CAPSULES \$ 22.00				*GAIASPELT KERNELS 4 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. \$ 5.00 10 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. \$ 12.50			
A-C-E Anti-Oxidant Formula 180 TABLETS \$ 24.95				*PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGE \$130.00 1 Bottle Gaiandriana (1 qt.) 1 Bottle AquaGaia (1 qt.) 2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 liters each) 4 Pkgs. Spelt Bread Mix 5 Audio-cassettes			
CHLORELLA 300 TABLETS/500mg. EA. \$ 21.00				*MAINTENANCE PACKAGE \$ 80.00 1 Bottle Gaiandriana (1 qt.) 2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 liters each) 4 Pkgs. Spelt Bread Mix			
ECHINACEA GOLD PLUS 90 TABLETS \$ 24.50				*MICROWATER™ ELECTROLYSIS \$1100.00 ALKALINE/ACIDIC WATER SYSTEM			
GAIATRIM - 30 Day Supply \$ 35.00				VORTEX KIT \$ 8.00			
GINKGO BILOBA (24% Extract) 180 TABLETS \$ 24.95				ADZUKI BEANS 50-LB BAG \$ 50.00			
OLIVE LEAF 60 TABLETS \$ 24.00				RED LENTILS 50-LB BAG \$ 30.00			
OLIVE LEAF EXTRACT 35 PG. BOOK-LET \$ 2.75 by James R. Privitera, M.D. S&H included							
RARE EARTH CAPSULES 60 CAPSULES \$ 6.00							
POSLIN CAPSULES 60 CAPSULES \$ 6.00							
ALOE PLUS 77 60 CAPSULES/450mg. EA. \$ 16.95 Alfalfa & Minerals							
ALOE FREEZE DRIED CAPS 90 CAPSULES \$ 30.00							
NONI 60 CAPSULES \$ 22.00							
MEGA-MULTI VITAMINS 30 CAPSULES \$ 11.00							
ALOE JUICE Whole Leaf Aloe Vera Concentrate 11liter \$ 18.00 (10X STRENGTH)							
SUPER OXY (CHERRY-BERRY) (CRANBERRY-APPLE) 1 quart \$ 18.00							
BODY BOOSTER 32 oz. \$ 20.00							
LIQUID LIFE 32 oz. \$ 22.00							
GAIAGLO LOTION 4oz. \$ 20.00							
HORSETAIL TINCTURE 2oz. \$ 8.00							
GAIA VITE Colloidal Multi-Vitamin & Mineral 2oz. \$ 10.00							
GAIACOL Colloidal Silver with trace minerals & Trace Gold 16oz. \$ 56.00 suspended in a distilled water fluid 32oz. \$ 96.00							
GAIAGOLD 2oz. \$ 20.00 Colloidal Gold 16oz. \$ 112.00 32oz. \$ 192.00							
GAIA DHEA Colloidal Dehydroepiandrosterone 2oz. \$ 20.00							
GAIA CU-29 Colloidal Copper 2oz. \$ 10.00							
GAIA TI-22 Colloidal Titanium 2oz. \$ 20.00							
GAIALIFE COLLOIDAL MINERALS 121++ 2oz. \$ 10.00							

PLEASE USE THE SHIPPING RATE CHART (located on the top of this order form) WHEN CALCULATING SHIPPING FOR ALL New Gaia Products.  
 \* FOR PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGES and MAINTENANCE PACKAGES, BREAD MACHINE, BREAD PRODUCTS, MICROWATER™ ELECTROLYSIS, BEANS AND LENTILS PLEASE CALL FOR SHIPPING RATES.  
 PLEASE ALLOW 3 TO 6 WEEKS FOR DELIVERY.

Please make all checks and money orders payable to:  
**New Gaia Products**  
 P.O. Box 27710  
 Las Vegas  
 NV 89126

<b>TOTAL</b>	
SHIPPING & HANDLING	
<b>SUB TOTAL</b>	
SALES TAX Nevada Residents only: add 7%	
<b>TOTAL ENCLOSED</b>	

# PHOENIX JOURNALS LIST

THESE WORKS ARE A SERIES CALLED THE *Phoenix Journals* AND HAVE BEEN WRITTEN TO ASSIST MAN TO BECOME AWARE OF LONG-STANDING DECEPTIONS AND OTHER MATTERS CRITICAL TO HIS SURVIVAL AS A SPECIES AT THIS TIME. **SINGLE Journals** ARE \$6.00; ANY **4 Journals** ARE \$5.50 EACH; **10 OR MORE Journals** ARE \$5.00 EACH (Shipping extra—see right.)

1. SIPAPU ODYSSEY
2. AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL....
3. SPACE-GATE, THE VEIL REMOVED
4. SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER
5. FROM HERE TO ARMAGEDDON
7. THE RAINBOW MASTERS
9. SATAN'S DRUMMERS
10. PRIVACY IN A FISHBOWL
11. CRY OF THE PHOENIX
21. CREATION, THE SACRED UNIVERSE
27. PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL
38. THE DARK CHARADE
39. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE...VOL. I
40. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE...VOL. II
41. THE DESTRUCTION OF A PLANET—ZIONISM *IS* RACISM
42. UNHOLY ALLIANCE
43. TANGLED WEBS VOL. I
44. TANGLED WEBS VOL. II
45. TANGLED WEBS VOL. III
46. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IV
48. TANGLED WEBS VOL. V
49. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VI
50. THE DIVINE PLAN VOL. I
51. TANGLED WEBS VOL.VII
52. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VIII
53. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IX
54. THE FUNNEL'S NECK
55. MARCHING TO ZION
56. SEX AND THE LOTTERY
57. GOD, TOO, HAS A PLAN 2000 DIVINE PLAN VOL.II
58. FROM THE FRYING PAN INTO THE PIT OF FIRE
59. "REALITY" ALSO HAS A DRUM-BEAT!
60. AS THE BLOSSOM OPENS
61. PUPPY-DOG TALES
62. CHAPARRAL SERENDIPITY
63. THE BEST OF TIMES
64. TO ALL MY CHILDREN
65. THE LAST GREAT PLAGUE
66. ULTIMATE PSYCHOPOLITICS
67. THE BEAST AT WORK
68. ECSTASY TO AGONY
69. TATTERED PAGES
70. NO THORNLESS ROSES
71. COALESCENCE
72. CANDLELIGHT
73. RELATIVE CONNECTIONS VOL.I
74. MYSTERIES OF RADIANCE UNFOLDED VOL. II
75. TRUTH AND CONSEQUENCES VOL. III
76. SORTING THE PIECES VOL. IV
77. PLAYERS IN THE GAME
78. IRON TRAP AROUND AMERICA
79. MARCHING TO ZOG
80. TRUTH FROM THE ZOG BOG
81. RUSSIAN ROULETTE
82. RETIREMENT RETREATS
83. POLITICAL PSYCHOS
84. CHANGING PERSPECTIVES
85. SHOCK THERAPY
86. MISSING THE LIFEBOAT??
87. IN GOD'S NAME AWAKEN!
88. THE ADVANCED DEMOLITION LEGION
89. FOCUS OF DEMONS
90. TAKING OFF THE BLINDFOLD
91. FOOTSTEPS INTO TRUTH
92. WALK A CROOKED ROAD WITH THE CROOKS
93. CRIMINAL POLITBUROS AND OTHER PLAGUES
94. WINGING IT....
95. HEAVE-UP (Phase One)
96. HEAVE-HO (Phase Two)
97. HEAVE 'EM OUT (Phase Three)
98. ASCENSION OR NEVER-EVER LAND?
99. USURPERS OF FREEDOM IN CONSPIRACY
100. BUTTERFLIES, MIND CONTROL—THE RAZOR'S EDGE
101. THE BREATHING DEAD AND CEMENT CHILDREN
102. SACRED WISDOM
103. CONFRONT THE NOW CREATE THE FUTURE
104. FIRST STEPS
105. AMERICA IN PERIL—AN UNDERSTATEMENT!
107. RING AROUND THE ROSIE...!
130. TRACKING DOWN THE KILLER  
"AND OTHER FORMS OF MURDER"(The Health Book)

FOR INFORMATION ABOUT JOURNALS, BOOKS, ETC., MENTIONED IN THIS NEWSPAPER, PLEASE INQUIRE:

**PHOENIX SOURCE  
DISTRIBUTORS, Inc.**  
P.O. Box 27353  
Las Vegas, Nevada 89126

(or call)  
**1-800-800-5565**  
(Mastercard, VISA,  
Discover)

## Phoenix Source Distributors SHIPPING CHARGES:

**USA (except Alaska & Hawaii)**  
UPS-\$3.75 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
Bookrate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

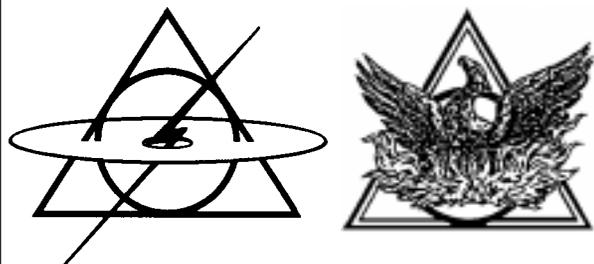
**ALASKA & HAWAII**  
Bookrate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
UPS 2nd day-\$9.00 1st title, \$1 ea add'l

**CANADA & MEXICO**  
Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l  
Airbook-\$4.50 1st title, \$2.00 ea add'l

**FOREIGN**  
Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l  
Airbook-\$8.00 per title estimate

(Please allow 3-4 weeks for delivery  
on all book orders)

**PLEASE NOTE:**  
CONTACT and Phoenix  
Source Distributors are **NOT**  
the same! Checks sent for  
JOURNALS or book orders  
should **NOT** be made out to  
CONTACT—and  
vice versa.



**SUBSCRIBE TO  
CONTACT, CALL:  
1-800-800-5565**

## CONTACT: THE PHOENIX PROJECT Subscription Rates

**CONTACT: THE PHOENIX PROJECT**  
is published by  
**CONTACT, Inc.**  
Post Office Box 27800  
Las Vegas, NV 89126

Subscription orders may be placed by mail to the above address or by phone to 1-800-800-5565. Subscription rates are: \$30 for 13 issues (US); \$35 (Canada/Mexico); \$40 (Foreign); or 26 issues for \$60 (US); \$70 (Canada/Mexico); \$80 (Foreign); or 52 issues for \$110 (US); \$120 (Canada/Mexico); \$130 (Foreign). **Subscribers: Expiration date appears on upper left side of mailing label.**

**Quantity Subscriptions:** \$95.00 for 10 copies of 13 issues (US); \$125 for 25 copies of 13 issues(US); \$160 for 50 copies of 13 issues (US); \$275 for 100 copies of 13 issues (US); \$190 for 10 copies of 26 issues (US); or \$1,100 for 100 copies of 52 issues (US). UPS postpaid Continental U.S. For Foreign subscriptions call or write for shipping charges.

Single copies of back issues of *CONTACT*, *THE PHOENIX LIBERATOR* or *PHOENIX EXPRESS* are \$3.00 each. Quantity back issue prices are as follows: 1st copy \$3.00, each additional \$0.45. Shipping included, postpaid in the Continental U.S.A. Canada, Mexico and Foreign orders please call or write for quotes on additional shipping charges.

## TELEPHONE HOTLINE 805-822-0202

As an adjunct to *CONTACT*, the Telephone Hotline keeps you as informed as possible on current events and other important information that needs to get to our subscribers before our publishing date.

The message machine will answer after 2 rings if there are any new messages for that day, and after 4 rings if not. Thus *daily* callers can hang up after 2 rings and save toll charges if no new message has been recorded. If the Hotline does not answer your call, then that means there is currently no Hotline message.